



THE HONG KONG
POLYTECHNIC UNIVERSITY

香港理工大學

Pao Yue-kong Library

包玉剛圖書館

Copyright Undertaking

This thesis is protected by copyright, with all rights reserved.

By reading and using the thesis, the reader understands and agrees to the following terms:

1. The reader will abide by the rules and legal ordinances governing copyright regarding the use of the thesis.
2. The reader will use the thesis for the purpose of research or private study only and not for distribution or further reproduction or any other purpose.
3. The reader agrees to indemnify and hold the University harmless from and against any loss, damage, cost, liability or expenses arising from copyright infringement or unauthorized usage.

IMPORTANT

If you have reasons to believe that any materials in this thesis are deemed not suitable to be distributed in this form, or a copyright owner having difficulty with the material being included in our database, please contact lbsys@polyu.edu.hk providing details. The Library will look into your claim and consider taking remedial action upon receipt of the written requests.

**EFFECTS OF BRAND RELATIONSHIP
QUALITY ON RESPONSES TO SERVICE
FAILURE OF HOTEL CONSUMERS**

XIE DANHONG

M.Phil

**The Hong Kong
Polytechnic University**

2011

**The Hong Kong Polytechnic University
School of Hotel and Tourism Management**

**Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Responses
to Service Failure of Hotel Consumers**

Xie Danhong

**A thesis submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the
degree of**

Master of Philosophy

August, 2010

CERTIFICATE OF ORIGINALITY

I hereby declare that this thesis is my own work and that, to the best of my knowledge and belief, it reproduces no material previously published or written, nor material that has been accepted for the award of any other degree or diploma, except where due acknowledgement has been made in the text.

Xie Danhong

Abstract

Relationship marketing, inspired by the metaphor of human relationship, is regarded as a new paradigm that can be traced back to the roots of the marketing phenomenon (Sheth & Parvatiyar, 1995). In the past decade, relationship marketing has been expended in the consumer setting with Fournier's (1998) conceptualization of the brand relationship quality (BRQ) framework. However, the suitability of metaphoric transfer of the human metaphor to the consumer brand context for all brands remains unclear. Empirical research on the influence of brand relationship quality on intentions and behaviors of consumers remains limited.

To gain new insights in this important area, this study aims to examine the applicability of BRQ in hospitality context, and to investigate the effects of BRQ on the behavior of hotel consumers under the circumstance of service failures in high-class hotels. Specifically, it compares the differences of post-failure responses between high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers, and examines the moderating or mitigating effect of BRQ on service failure.

Based on a review of extant literature, a comprehensive conceptual model is proposed to present the relationships between brand relationship and post-service reactions of hotel consumers. Seven hypotheses derived from the conceptual framework are developed. This study adopts a quantitative approach. A questionnaire survey is the major source of data. Four hundred and twenty international and domestic hotel guests in six cities in China participated in the survey. The data analysis process is directed towards testing the hypotheses, and follows the principles and procedures of structural equation modeling (SEM).

Results show that the concept of BRQ is applicable in the hospitality industry. All the BRQ dimensions are unique and distinct from one another; *love/passion* may play a special dominating effect among these dimensions. BRQ was found to be helpful in shielding a hotel organization from the negative effects of service failures. First, BRQ has direct influences on emotional responses of the hotel consumer. Nevertheless, hotel consumers' controllability attribution has dominating influences in this process. In this case, the buffering effect of BRQ may not be obvious. Second, notably, BRQ has a dominating effect on consumer' future behavioral intentions. This finding highlights that high-BRQ consumers are very likely to have true relationships based on commitment, trust, and perceived relationship benefits. However, this finding may not be applicable when service failures are severe. The results of multivariate analysis of variance (MANOVA) show that high- and low-BRQ hotel consumers have different responses on emotions and behavioral intentions; however, the actual difference is not very large.

This study contributes to our knowledge of BRQ applicability in the hospitality industry and the role of BRQ in hotel consumer marketing research. It is an attempt to examine whether the BRQ model has advantages of conceptual richness over extant loyalty notions compared with the traditional brand loyalty perspective. Moreover, this study aids in further understanding complex hotel consumer purchase behavior and in improving the measurement and tracking of brand loyalties in the marketplace. This study further aims to serve as reference for hotel organizations in deciding whether the quality of the consumer-brand relationship should be one of the hotel's priority lines of action.

**Keywords: Brand Relationship Quality, Service Failure, China hotel,
Relationship Marketing**

Acknowledgements

This dissertation would not have been possible without the guidance, help and support from my supervisor, teachers, colleagues, parents and friends.

First and foremost, I am greatly indebted to my thesis supervisor, Dr. Vincent C. S. Heung, whose encouragements, guidance and support from the initial stage to the final submission have enabled me to develop an understanding of the research process. I believe one of the main gains out of this 2-year study is the learning of “a life attitude” from Dr. Heung. I also won his trust and friendship. Dr. Heung has inspired me in this valuable journey. I would like to thank him wholeheartedly.

Many thanks and appreciation goes to my co-supervisor, Dr. Andrew Chan, who offers kind advice and assistance regarding my academic work whenever possible. My special gratitude goes to our School Director, Prof. Kaye Chon, and School Research Committee Chairman, Prof. Haiyan Song, for their kind consideration of my academic studies. I am also grateful to Dr. John Ap and Dr. Eric Ngai for being members of the confirmation committee. I offer my further regards and blessings to all my SHTM faculty and colleagues who have supported me in any aspects of my project work. I also wish to thank the ever pleasant and helpful staff at the School and the University for their great assistance during my studies.

Last but not least, I deeply thank my parents, dearest sister and friends who encouraged and supported me constantly. I love you all!

Table of Contents

| | |
|---|-------------|
| ABSTRACT | I |
| ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS | IV |
| LIST OF TABLES | VIII |
| LIST OF FIGURES | X |
| CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION | 1 |
| 1.1 INTRODUCTION | 2 |
| 1.2 BACKGROUND | 2 |
| 1.2.1 <i>Relationship Marketing in the Hotel Industry</i> | 2 |
| 1.2.2 <i>Emergence of Brand Relationship</i> | 4 |
| 1.3 PROBLEM STATEMENT | 6 |
| 1.4 RESEARCH GAP..... | 8 |
| 1.5 STUDY OBJECTIVES | 10 |
| 1.6 SIGNIFICANCE OF STUDY | 11 |
| 1.6.1 <i>Theoretical Contribution</i> | 11 |
| 1.6.2 <i>Practical Contribution</i> | 12 |
| 1.7 TERMINOLOGY AND DEFINITIONS..... | 14 |
| 1.8 STRUCTURE OF THE THESIS | 16 |
| CHAPTER 2 LITERATURE REVIEW | 18 |
| 2.1 INTRODUCTION | 19 |
| 2.2 BRAND RELATIONSHIP IN THE SERVICE SETTINGS | 19 |
| 2.2.1 <i>Brand Relationship</i> | 19 |
| 2.2.2 <i>Brand Relationship Quality</i> | 28 |
| 2.3 CONSUMER RESPONSES TO SERVICE FAILURES | 36 |
| 2.3.1 <i>Introduction</i> | 36 |
| 2.3.2 <i>Service Failure</i> | 37 |
| 2.3.3 <i>Casual Attribution</i> | 39 |
| 2.3.4 <i>Emotional Response</i> | 43 |
| 2.3.5 <i>Behavioral Intentions</i> | 47 |
| 2.3.6 <i>Summary</i> | 51 |
| 2.4 RELATIONSHIP & RESPONSES TO SERVICE FAILURES..... | 53 |
| 2.4.1 <i>Introduction</i> | 53 |
| 2.4.2 <i>Mitigating Effect Research</i> | 53 |
| 2.4.3 <i>Magnifying Effect Research</i> | 56 |
| 2.4.4 <i>Mitigating/Magnifying Effect Research</i> | 57 |
| CHAPTER 3 CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK & HYPOTHESES | 61 |
| 3.1 INTRODUCTION | 62 |
| 3.2 CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK..... | 62 |
| 3.3 HYPOTHESES..... | 65 |
| 3.3.1 <i>Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Casual Attributions</i> | 65 |
| 3.3.2 <i>Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Emotional Responses</i> | 68 |
| 3.3.3 <i>Effects of Casual Attributions on Emotional Responses</i> | 69 |
| 3.3.4 <i>Effects of Emotional Responses on Behavioral Intentions</i> | 70 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| 3.3.5 <i>Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Behavioral Intentions</i> | 71 |
| CHAPTER 4 RESEARCH METHODOLOGY | 73 |
| 4.1 INTRODUCTION | 74 |
| 4.2 RESEARCH DESIGN | 74 |
| 4.3 DEVELOPMENT OF MEASURES | 75 |
| 4.3.1 <i>Brand Relationship Quality</i> | 75 |
| 4.3.2 <i>Causal Attribution</i> | 78 |
| 4.3.3 <i>Emotional Responses</i> | 79 |
| 4.4 QUESTIONNAIRE DESIGN | 81 |
| 4.5 DATA COLLECTION | 82 |
| 4.5.1 <i>Target Population</i> | 82 |
| 4.5.2 <i>Sampling Size</i> | 83 |
| 4.5.3 <i>Sampling Plan</i> | 84 |
| 4.6 PILOT STUDY | 85 |
| 4.6.1 <i>Pre-test</i> | 85 |
| 4.6.2 <i>Participation Rate and Respondent Profile</i> | 86 |
| 4.6.3 <i>Validity and Reliability</i> | 88 |
| 4.7 METHOD OF DATA ANALYSIS | 93 |
| CHAPTER 5 DATA ANALYSIS & RESULTS | 96 |
| 5.1 INTRODUCTION | 97 |
| 5.2 DATA SCREENING..... | 97 |
| 5.2.1 <i>Missing Data</i> | 98 |
| 5.2.2 <i>Data Normality</i> | 102 |
| 5.2.3 <i>Outliers</i> | 103 |
| 5.3 PROFILE OF THE RESPONDENTS FOR THE MAIN SURVEY | 104 |
| 5.4 SCALE RELIABILITY | 106 |
| 5.5 MEASUREMENT MODEL TESTING | 109 |
| 5.5.1 <i>BRQ Model Testing</i> | 110 |
| 5.5.2 <i>Overall Measurement Model Testing</i> | 116 |
| 5.6 STRUCTURAL MODEL TESTING | 122 |
| 5.7 HYPOTHESIS TESTING | - 129 - |
| 5.8 MANOVA TESTING | 135 |
| 5.9 DISCUSSION OF THE FINDINGS | 139 |
| 5.9.1 <i>BRQ Model</i> | 139 |
| 5.9.2 <i>Structural Relationship</i> | 140 |
| CHAPTER 6 CONCLUSIONS AND IMPLICATIONS | 146 |
| 6.1 INTRODUCTION | 147 |
| 6.2 CONCLUSIONS..... | 147 |
| 6.3 IMPLICATIONS..... | 150 |
| 6.3.1 <i>Theoretical Implications</i> | 150 |
| 6.3.2 <i>Managerial Implications</i> | 152 |
| 6.4 LIMITATIONS AND DIRECTIONS FOR FUTURE STUDIES | 154 |
| REFERENCES | 157 |
| APPENDICES | 173 |
| APPENDIX A: QUESTIONNAIRES | 174 |
| APPENDIX A1: PILOT STUDY QUESTIONNAIRE (ENG) | 175 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| APPENDIX A2: PILOT STUDY QUESTIONNAIRE (CHIN) | 179 |
| APPENDIX A3: FINAL QUESTIONNAIRE (ENG)..... | 184 |
| APPENDIX A4: FINAL QUESTIONNAIRE (CHIN)..... | 188 |
| APPENDIX A5: FINAL QUESTIONNAIRE - JINLING HOTEL BRAND (ENG)..... | 192 |
| APPENDIX A6: FINAL QUESTIONNAIRE – JINLING HOTEL BRAND (CHIN) | 196 |
| APPENDIX B: INVITATION LETTER..... | 201 |
| APPENDIX B1: INVITATION LETTER | 202 |
| APPENDIX B2: INVITATION LETTER..... | 203 |
| APPENDIX B3: INVITATION LETTER..... | 203 |
| APPENDIX C: AMOS OUTPUT | 205 |
| APPENDIX C1: MEASUREMENT MODEL – CONFIRMATORY FACTOR ANALYSIS | 206 |
| APPENDIX C2: STRUCTURAL MODEL – CONFIRMATORY FACTOR ANALYSIS | 220 |
| APPENDIX D: MANOVA OUTPUT..... | 232 |
| APPENDIX D1: MANOVA TEST | 233 |

List of Tables

| | |
|--|-----|
| Table 1.1 Definitions of Useful Terms..... | 14 |
| Table 2.1 Brand Relationship Conceptualization Construct..... | 23 |
| Table 2.2 Six Facet of Brand Relationship Quality..... | 26 |
| Table 2.3 Definitions of Brand Relationship Quality Construct's Six Dimensions.... | 26 |
| Table 2.4 A Typology of Consumer-brand Relationship Forms..... | 31 |
| Table 2.5 Comparison of Brand Relationship Quality Construct..... | 35 |
| Table 2.6 Types of Service Failure in Hospitality and Tourism Setting..... | 38 |
| Table 2.7 Mitigating Effect Research of Customer Relationship..... | 54 |
| Table 2.8 Magnifying Effect Research of Customer Relationship..... | 56 |
| Table 2.9 Mitigating/Magnifying Effect Research of Customer Relationship..... | 59 |
| Table 4.1 BRQ Measurement Used in the Current Study..... | 76 |
| Table 4.2 Causal Attribution Measurement Used in the Current Study..... | 78 |
| Table 4.3 Behavioral Intentions Measurement Used in the Current Study..... | 80 |
| Table 4.4 Profile of Responding Hotels..... | 86 |
| Table 4.5 Profile of the Respondents for the Pilot Study (n=96) | 88 |
| Table 4.6 Reliability of Constructs..... | 91 |
| Table 5.1 Summary Statistics of Missing Data for Main Study..... | 99 |
| Table 5.2 Comparing the Estimates of Mean and Standard Deviation by EM methods..... | 101 |
| Table 5.3 Extreme Values..... | 103 |
| Table 5.4 Profile of the Respondents for the Main Study (n=423) | 105 |
| Table 5.5 Reliability of Constructs..... | 107 |
| Table 5.6 Results of CFA for BRQ (n=423) | 112 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Table 5.7 BRQ Inter-construct Correlation Matrix (Standardized) | 115 |
| Table 5.8 Results of CFA for Overall Measurement Model (n = 423) | 116 |
| Table 5.9 BRQ Inter-construct Correlation Matrix (Standardized) | 120 |
| Table 5.10 Results of CFA for Structural Model..... | 123 |
| Table 5.11 Comparison of GOF Measures between Structural Model and CFA Model..... | 126 |
| Table 5.12 Path coefficients and strengths of individual paths (n = 423) | 127 |
| Table 5.13 Results of Hypothesis Testing..... | 130 |
| Table 5.14 Test of Between-Subject Effects..... | 135 |

List of Figures

| | |
|---|----|
| Figure 2.1 A Preliminary Model of Brand Relationship Quality and Its Effects on Relationship Stability..... | 31 |
| Figure 2.2 The Attribution Process Linking Responsibility to Consumer Behavior..... | 43 |
| Figure 2.3 The Attribution Process Linking Thinking, Feeling and Action | 44 |
| Figure 2.4 Mediation Effects of Anger on Customers' Behavioral Responses.... | 47 |
| Figure 2.5 The Theory of Reasoned Action | 49 |
| Figure 3.1 Conceptual Framework-Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Hotel Consumers' Responses to Service Failure..... | 65 |

CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION

CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION

1.1 Introduction

This chapter provides an overview of the study. First, it briefly introduces the background. It then identifies the research gap and specifies the research questions. Furthermore, it discusses the significance of the study. After presenting the operational definitions of terms and technical words used in the thesis, finally, it outlines the chapters of the thesis.

1.2 Background

1.2.1 Relationship Marketing in the Hotel Industry

Today's marketplace has changed significantly; however, many of the basic principles remain the same. The changing environment forces us to rethink what we have to do internally to advance with the times. Compared with product leadership and operational excellence, customer focus and relationship management have become fundamental marketing and business philosophies for many industries seeking competitive advantage, especially the hospitality industry.

Relationship marketing is believed to be especially well suited for service industry (Liljander & Roos, 2002). The nature of service business enables service providers to obtain and organize important customer data in a database system, and manipulate these data to identify and target customers directly (Gilbert & Powell-Perry, 2002). Restaurants, hotels, and retailers visited daily by regular customers can learn the names, habits, and expectations of customers from direct interaction (Gummesson, 1994). For example, some international hotel chains treat guests in a customized mode even on their first visit to a particular hotel location. Such “intimacy” is created between hotels and customers through daily interaction; they may even become friends (Gummesson, 1994). Therefore, hotels are in an ideal position to start a relationship with customers (Gilbert & Powell-Perry, 2002).

Meanwhile, the hotel industry is experiencing globalization, competition, higher customer turnover, growing customer acquisition costs, and rising customer expectations. Such situations imply that hotel performance and competitiveness are significantly dependent on their ability to satisfy customers efficiently and effectively (Olsen & Connolly, 2000; Sin, Tse, Chan, Heung, & Yim, 2006). One of the suggested ways to retain committed customers is through relationship marketing. Committed clients are less likely to switch to a competitor simply because of a minor price increase, and they tend to spend more compared to non-committed clients (Reichheld & Sasser, 1990)

1.2.2 Emergence of Brand Relationship

Early relationship marketing and branding studies suggest that branding and relationship marketing are interdependent, and may be seen as two stages of the same process. However, with Fournier's (1998) conceptualization of brand relationship quality (BRQ) framework, relationship marketing has reached its logical conclusion as being expended in the consumer setting (Bengtsson, 2003). To date, brand relationship has reached a new phase, becoming one of the principal foci of research on consumers and brands (J. Aaker, Fournier, & Brasel, 2004; Breivik & Thorbjornsen, 2008; Chang & Chieng, 2006; Govers & Schoormans, 2005; Haas, 2007; Harmen, Yoon, & Sul, 2004; He, 2006; He & Lu, 2007; Huber, Vollhardt, Matthes, & Vogel, 2009; M.F. Ji, 2002; M. F. Ji, 2002; Kaltcheva & Weitz, 1999; Kates, 2000; Neale, Baazeem, & Bougoure, 2009; Siguaw, Mattila, & Austin, 1999; Smit, Bronner, & Tolboom, 2007).

Since the 1990s, researchers have recognized the ability of consumers to create bonds, not only with firms, but also with specific brands. Brand can be likened to a person and can be transformed to a legitimate relationship partner (J. Aaker & Fournier, 1995; Blackston, 1992b; Fournier, 1994). Blackston (1992) first took the brand personality concept forward and proposed a new notion called "brand relationship" or "customer brand relationship." According to Blackston (1992), brand relationship is an interactive process involving both the brand and the consumer. The emergence of brand relationship has several bases:

1) Experience Economy. Retailers increasingly redefine themselves as a source of memories, rather than goods, and as an “experience stager,” rather than a service provider (Pine & Gilmore, 1999). The experiences that the brand provides strengthen the relationship between brand and customers.

2) Brand Equity. One of old definitions of brand equity is "a brand is the consumer's idea of a product." In other words, a brand is different from a product, and this the difference is something that is invested in by the consumer (Blackston, 1992a). This is the connection between brand and consumers.

3) Relationship Marketing. Marketing is facing a new paradigm: relationship marketing. Contrary with transactional exchange, the superiority of relationship marketing is explained in its ability to create sustainable competitive advantage and to build and maintain relationships with customers, leading to long-term customer retention (Schneider, White, & Paul, 1998).

4) Brand Personality. The idea of brand personality is accepted by most advertisers and marketing researchers. Brand personality is conceptualized based on the way observers attribute personality characteristics to people in everyday interaction (J. Aaker, 1997). Brand relationship is the extension of this concept. Brands therefore also have attitudes and behaviors toward the consumer.

In addition, Fournier (1994) also proposes a novel construct, BRQ, for conceptualizing brand relationship. Brand relationship, which encompasses the dimensions of passionate attachment, intimacy, self-connection, partnership, personal commitment, and trust, presents relationship stability and durability that customers foster with a brand (Fournier, 1998).

1.3 Problem Statement

Whereas brand relationship thinking offers increased insight into the ties between brands and consumers compared with traditional loyalty perspective, currently, the suitability of metaphoric transfer of the human metaphor to the consumer-brand context for all the brands remains unclear. Fournier claims that the BRQ model has advantages of conceptual richness over extant loyalty notions and domain of process specification compared with the traditional brand loyalty perspective. However, empirical research that examines whether brand relationship quality is able to influence intentions and behaviors of consumers is limited, particularly in the hospitality and tourism areas. To gain new insights in this important area, there is a strong need to examine the feasibility of brand relationship in the context of hospitality industry and to address the lack of research on the effects of brand relationship quality on consumer.

Relationships are changeable and fragile. Nearly all the service failures could

diminish and destroy brand value. In addition, the hospitality industry cannot control all components of service delivery because it depends on a number of human variables (Magnini & Ford, 2004). Service failures inevitably happen, even in the best-run service organizations. Therefore, there is a need to understand whether brand relationship quality could mitigate or magnify the negative influences of hotel service failures on brand relationship. That is to say, through comparison of the difference of post-failure responses between high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers, we may understand whether BRQ has certain influence on the consumers who form relationships with a particular brand. This study focuses on the service brands of hotels. Service brands can be compared to a holistic process that begins with the relationship between the hotel and its staff, and comes alive during the interactions between staff and customers (Dall'Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000). They are more applicable for establishing relationship with brands. Hospitality and tourism services are also typical examples of highly intangible and complex service offerings.

More specifically, this study aims to answer the following questions:

- Would the construct of BRQ be applicable in the hospitality industry when assessing the strength and depth of hotel brand relationship formed with customers?
- Could BRQ mitigate or magnify the negative impacts of service failures on hotel consumers?
- What are the differences between high BRQ hotel consumers and low BRQ hotel consumers in responding to a service failure?

1.4 Research Gap

Most relationship marketing-related research has been conducted in industrial organizations. Such a situation calls for more studies with emphasis on service setting, particularly within the context of hotel industry. The hospitality and tourism industry is a unique and typical service industry. Brands play an important role for consumers. This attempt to examine the applicability of brand relationship quality in the hospitality and tourism context is its first in the field. Since the suitability of metaphoric transfer of the human metaphor to the consumer-brand context for all the brands remains unclear, this study would be an interesting attempt to discover if hotel brands could form relationships with consumers.

Second, work in relationship marketing field has determined that some relationship quality factors could have specific effects on future behaviors of consumers, such as quality of past service performance, affective commitment, and relationship quality (Hess Jr, Ganesan, & Klein, 2003; Mattila, 2001, 2004; Vázquez-Casielles, Del-Río-Lanza, & Díaz-Martín, 2007). Little work has been done in the field of BRQ. Therefore, this study would be helpful to understand the role of BRQ to hotel consumers.

Finally, there exists a large bifurcation on the research of the role of relationships within the context of service failure. Whether relationship can mitigate or

magnify the effects of service failure on customers remains unclear (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006; Hess Jr et al., 2003; Mattila, 2004; Priluck, 2003), particularly in the hospitality and tourism industries. Most research centers on customer loyalty, which could be described as true relationships based on customer commitment, trust, and perceived relationship benefits. Trust is believed to have a positive influence on the zone of tolerance (Berry, 1995). Customers with higher expectations of relationship continuity would have lower service recovery expectations after a service failure, and attribute that failure to a less stable cause (Hess Jr et al., 2003). However, service failure may also represent a sharp contrast with the expectations of strong relationship customers, who may then see a service failure as an act of betrayal, and engage more intensely in retaliation (S. L. Robinson & Pointon, 1996). Loyal consumers have placed their confidence in a brand. They may harbor feelings of broken trust. In some instances, loyal customers even take extreme actions to hurt the firm, thereby becoming its worst enemies (Grégoire & Fisher, 2008). Therefore, identifying why relationship has two opposite impacts on customers' responses to service failure is crucial.

1.5 Study Objectives

The main purpose of this research is to investigate whether brand relationship quality is applicable in the hospitality industry, and to discover how brand relationship quality affects the responses of consumers to service failures. More specifically, the main objectives of this study are presented as follows:

- a) To investigate the applicability of brand relationship quality in the hospitality industry.
- b) To examine the effects of brand relationship quality on hotel consumers' causal attributions, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions.
- c) To investigate whether brand relationship quality could mitigate or magnify the negative effects of service failures on hotel consumers.
- d) To identify the differences between high- and low-BRQ customers in making casual attributions, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions.

1.6 Significance of Study

1.6.1 Theoretical Contribution

This study has mainly exploited three theoretical contributions.

First, this study would be a contribution to enrich our knowledge on consumer-brand relationship and especially, to gain new insights on the effects of consumer-brand relationship on consumer behaviors. The brand relationship thinking offers increased insight into the ties between brands and consumers compared with traditional loyalty perspective. However, empirical research examines whether brand relationship quality could influence consumers' intentions and behaviours is limited, partially in the hospitality and tourism areas. Therefore, this study addresses the lack of research on the effects of brand relationship quality on consumer behaviours.

Second, this study is an examination on the suitability of metaphoric transfer of the human metaphor to the consumer-brand context for hospitality brands. The relationship metaphor to the person-brand domain advances a new theory of brand personality. However, whether consumers could establish relationships with any brands or particular brands are still unclear. This study would contribute to the applicability of brand relationship quality for hospitality brands, which are as typical examples of highly intangible and complex service-offerings.

Last but not least, this study would help us to understand the effects of BRQ on hotel consumers. It is interesting to understand whether BRQ could mitigate or magnify the negative influences of service failures on brand relationship. That is to say, through comparing the difference of post-failure responses between high BRQ consumers and low BRQ consumers, we could understand whether BRQ has certain influences on the consumers who formed relationships with particular brand.

1.6.2 Practical Contribution

This study provides several important implications for how organizations should manage their brand relationships with customers, especially after a service failure has occurred.

First, this study could be a reference for the hotel organizations in deciding whether BRQ should be one of the firm's priority lines of action. For the consumers who are heavy brand users, it is worth the effort for organizations to invest in a good brand relationship, but more importantly, is how to maintain a good relationship. Good relationships can result in active consumers who love to be in contact with their brands and who are willing to invest in the relationship (Smit, Bronner, & Tolboom, 2006). However, loyal customers still have the chance to become a brand's enemy. The potential costs of customer retaliation are significant, and they are above and beyond the loss of a customer's lifetime patronage (Grégoire & Fisher, 2008). Through

empirically examining the effects of BRQ on responses to service failures of hotel consumers, the hotel organizations could make better strategies.

Second, it would be helpful to understand further complex consumer purchase behaviour and to improve the measurement and tracking of brand loyalties in the marketplace. It is important to understand how high BRQ consumers and low BRQ consumers behave under service failures, because service failures have the potential to transform valuable customers into “enemies,” a result that could have serious consequences for a firm’s reputation and long-term profitability. This study applies the brand relationship theory to investigate whether customers’ with different levels of BRQ have different responses in terms of causal attribution, negative emotion and post-failure behavioural intentions. It helps to identify how loyal customers behave attitudinally and behaviourally, and what consumers have retaliation intentions. Great service recovery does not happen by luck. Effective recovery needs to be carefully planned and managed (Mattila, 2001). With the findings, managers may consider relationship marketing and the use of the service recovery strategies again.

1.7 Terminology and Definitions

Perry (1998) noted that terms used by researchers often have different meanings. Accordingly, general terms, which have an explicit meaning within the context of this thesis, have been defined in Table 1.1.

Table 1.1 Definitions of Useful Terms

| Term | Definition |
|---------------------------------|---|
| Relationship Marketing | Attracting, maintaining and enhancing customer relationships |
| Brand relationship | An interactive process involving both the brand and the consumers' attitudes and behaviors (Blackston, 1992) |
| Brand Relationship Quality | Encompasses the dimensions of passionate attachment, intimacy, self-connection, partner, personal commitment and trust assessing the relationship stability and durability (Fournier, 1998) |
| High Brand Relationship Quality | Strong "stability and durability" of the bonds between consumers and brands based on the interpersonal relationship theory |
| Low Brand Relationship Quality | Weak "stability and durability" of the bonds between consumers and brands based on the interpersonal relationship theory |
| Service Failure | Service failure occurs when customers' expectations are not met (Bell & Zemke, 1987) |

| | |
|---------------------------------|--|
| Service Recovery | The actions a service provider takes in response to a service failure |
| Attributions of Controllability | Degree to which the cause is subject to volitional alteration and the outcome “could have been otherwise” (Weiner, 1980, 2000) |
| Attributions of Stability | Degree to which customers believe that the cause(s) of failures are temporary or enduring (Weiner, 1980; Folkes, 1984) |
| Emotional Responses | Mental state(s) of readiness that arise from cognitive appraisals of events or one’s own thoughts (Bagozzi, Gopinath, & Nyer, 1999) |
| Repurchase Intentions | Consumers’ stated belief that they will repurchase a particular type of service, or a particular brand (Boulding et al., 1993). |
| Word-of-mouth Intentions | Consumers’ stated belief that they would tell about the service experience to others, especially the members of their social set who are not directly involved in the service encounter (Richins, 1983). |

1.8 Structure of the Thesis

The thesis is composed of six chapters.

Chapter 1 introduces the background of the study, identifies the research problem and gap, outlines the research objectives, and discusses the significance of the study. The outline of the chapter is also provided.

Chapter 2 reviews the work that has been done relevant to the BRQ, causal attributions, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions. It covers the different perspectives on the effects of relationship quality on hotel consumers.

Chapter 3 presents a conceptual framework of how consumers with different levels of BRQ respond to service failures, followed by the hypotheses derived from the conceptual framework.

Chapter 4 explains research approach, design, methods of data collection, and data analysis to achieve the research objectives.

Chapter 5 presents the main findings objectively with the support of tables and diagrams. It first reports the demographic characteristics of the respondents, followed by a two-step approach of confirmatory factor analysis (CFA) and hypothesis testing.

Then, the results of multivariate analysis of variance (MANOVA) test are reported.

Finally, it interprets the findings.

Chapter 6 It summarizes the main findings of the research and shows how the research questions have been answered. Finally, it addresses the theoretical and practical contributions of the study, followed by a discussion of limitation of the study and recommendations for future studies.

CHAPTER 2 LITERATURE REVIEW

CHAPTER 2 LITERATURE REVIEW

2.1 Introduction

This chapter reviews the work that has been done in the field, and situates this study in context. It covers views from different, even contrasting, perspectives and shows gaps in existing literature, and how this study can begin to fill the gap. The organizational structure of the chapter simply follows the order of research constructs in the proposed conceptual framework. It first introduces the main concept of this study, brand relationship. Then it reviews works related to consumer responses to service failures. Finally, divergent literature related to relationship and service failure responses are reviewed.

2.2 Brand Relationship in the Service Settings

2.2.1 Brand Relationship

2.2.1.1 Definition of Service Brand

“Service” has specific features different from goods. Because of their intangibility, heterogeneity, and simultaneous production and consumption, consumers may not understand the detailed technicalities of complex services brands, and may be unable to differentiate between alternatives (De-Chernatony & Dall'Olmo Riley, 1997,

1999). Furthermore, services brands are often enacted by the company's staff. They could be regarded as being much more about the people in the organization. To consumers, the company is the brand and the brand is the company.

Therefore, service brands are more like a holistic process. This process begins with the relationship between the firm and its staff, and comes alive during the interactions between staff and customers (Dall'Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000). Hospitality and tourism industry is exactly one of the typical service industries.

2.2.1.2 The Service Brand as Relationship Partner

As a cluster of functional and symbolic values, the brand is believed as a relationship creator and dialogue communicator with customers (Dall'Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000). Fournier (1998) argued that one way to legitimize the “brand-as-partner” was to highlight ways in which brands were animated, humanized or somehow personalized. Then at last surpass the personification qualification and behave as an active, contributing member of the dyad. Apart from this, Fournier (1998) also summarizes three ways to realize the vitality of the brand in the relationship.

As for the service brand, several scholars argue for the legitimacy of service brand as an active relationship partner (Aggarwal, 2002; Blackston, 1995; Dall'Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000; Ekinici & Hosany, 2006; Riley & De Chernatony, 2000). For example, Blackston (1995) first propounded the concept of brand relationship based

upon the categories of oral hygiene, financial institutions, retailers, and electric utilities, however he does not particularly indicate whether brands are goods or service-based. In fact, Dall'Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony's (2000) qualitative research findings highlighted that brands fulfil the same basic functions. These included findings representing 'a distinctive value system, relevant to consumers, indicating the origin of the offering and enabling the building of relationships based on trust'. Furthermore, Aggarwal (2002) pointed out that in some cases, consumers do not distinguish between brands and manufacturers of brands. To them, the company is the brand and the brand is the company. However, this perception is more likely for three kinds of brands.

- First, the service brands, such as hotel, airline and bank brands.
- Second, brands those have a combination of products and services as their core offering, such as many online store brands.
- Third, brands in which consumers have a direct interaction with people whom work for the company.

This study focuses on the service brands which in the setting of the hospitality and tourism industry. It is recognized that hospitality and tourism services are excellent examples of highly intangible and complex service-offerings. Furthermore, it is vary enormously according to context, consumption, delivery, duration and significance to the customer. In this study, hospitality and tourism brands are be treated as "an active, contributing partner in the dyadic relationship that exists between the person and the brand" (J. Aaker & Fournier, 1995).

2.2.1.3 The Concept of Brand Relationship

The concept of a “Brand Relationship” or “Consumer-brand Relationship” was first raised by Blackston (1992, 1993) based on the relationship marketing and interpersonal theory of social psychology. Blackston (1993) suggested that, similar to human relationships, brand relationship could be understood as “an analogue between-brand and consumer-of that complex of cognitive, affective, and behavioural processes which constitute a relationship between brand and consumer”. According to Blackston, brand relationship is an interactive process involving both these brands and the consumers. Blackston (1993) further remarked that understanding the relationship between brands and consumers not only requires observation and analysis of “consumers” attitudes and behaviours towards the brand, but also “the brand’s attitudes and behaviours towards the consumer”. For example, consumers may see a brand as a person and would choose to have a relationship if they trust it to deliver specific promises. Meanwhile, the perceived “attitude” of a brand towards its audience may affect consumers’ perceptions of that brand and their willingness to use it (Blackston, 1993; Dall’Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000; Riley & De Chernatony, 2000). This is exactly how a brand communicates with its consumers via attitudes and behaviours.

Fournier (1994) defines consumer-brand relationships as “a voluntary or imposed interdependence between a person and a brand characterized by a unique history of interactions and an anticipation of future occurrences, that is intended to facilitate socio-emotional or instrumental goals of the participants, and that involves

some type of consolidating bond”. Fournier simply implied the definition of the consumer-brand relationship that the interdependence established between the consumer and a brand is a key indicator of establishing relationships with brands (M.F. Ji, 2002). The relationships with brands serve important functions and help consumers accomplish social-emotional and instrumental goals. In this innovative viewpoint, brand is not like a positive objective of marketing transactions but as an active, contributing member of a relationship (Fournier, 1998).

2.2.1.4 Conceptualization Construct of Brand Relationship

A consideration of the existing literature, several conceptualization constructs of brand relationship have been suggested (Blackston, 1992a; Duncan & Moriarty, 1998; Dwyer, Schurr, & Oh, 1987; Fournier, 1994, 1998) (See Table 2.1).

Table 2.1 The Brand Relationship Conceptualization Construct

| <i>Author</i> | <i>Year</i> | <i>Construct</i> | <i>Indicators</i> |
|-------------------------|-------------|----------------------------------|--|
| Blackston | 1992 | Two-dimensions | Trust in the brand, customer satisfaction with the brand. |
| Markinor | 1992 | Brand Relationship Score (BRS) | Awareness, trust, and loyalty. |
| Fournier | 1994, 1998 | Brand Relationship Quality (BRQ) | Intimacy, commitment, behavioural interdependence, attachment, love/passion, partner quality components. |
| The Gallup Organization | 1994-2000 | Emotional Attachment | Confidence in a brand, belief in its integrity, pride in the brand and passion for it. |

Blackston (1992) identified two components in a successful, positive relationship between consumers and brand: “trust in the brand and customer satisfaction with the brand”. “Trust in the brand” is the major components of successful, positive relationships between consumers and corporate brands (Dall'Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000). This major component is regarded to be dependent on something can be termed “intimacy”, which is the brand's attitude. Intimacy means that the brand is known by the particular individual consumer. Furthermore, this perceived “attitude” of a brand towards consumers directly differentiates a brand from a product. Particularly the difference is something that invested by the consumer (Blackston, 1992a). Another recurrent relationship component is “customer satisfaction with the brand” which drives brands to be “customer centred and proactive”. The brand attitude becomes crucial to securing real “customer satisfaction” (Blackston, 1992a).

Although it is the first time to consider the brand’s attitudes into a relationship, this two-dimension construct still lacks support and empirical evidence for conceptualizing the strength of customer-brand relationship.

The Markinor Market Research Co. drew the indicator of brand relationship from the perspective of practical operation. They have also launched "Markinor Top Brands Survey" in South Africa since 1992. The survey used the Brand Relationship Score (BRS), which has three indicators, namely awareness, trust, and loyalty. However,

this construct lacks any structural relationship between indicators. Further, every indicator is measured by only one item (Zhou, 2007).

The Gallup Organization developed customer engagement (CE) measuring customers' rational loyalty and emotional attachment to a brand. The rational formulations of loyalty are measured according to three key factors: "overall satisfaction, intent to repurchase, and intent to recommend". Besides, Gallup developed eight questions as paired indicators of four emotional states: 'confidence in a brand, belief in its integrity, pride in the brand and passion for it', which is termed emotional attachment. The total score, which equals to rational loyalty and emotional attachment, reflecting overall customer engagement (CE) could be a powerful predictor of customer loyalty as we known, according to Gallup senior consultant John Fleming.

The construct of "Brand relationship quality" innovatively developed by Fournier (1994, 1998) reflects the "stability and durability" of the bonds between consumers and brands based on the interpersonal relationship theory. More specifically, the BRQ construct is a diagnostic tool for conceptualizing and evaluating relationship "strength", which uses six dimensions of emotional, behavioural and cognitive connection: love/passion, self-concept connection, attachment/ commitment, behavioural interdependence, intimacy, and brand partner quality (See Table 2.2).

Table 2.2 Six Facet of Brand Relationship Quality

| Affective and Socio- Emotive Attachments | Behavioral Ties | Supportive Beliefs | Cognitive |
|---|------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|
| Love/passion | Interdependence | Intimacy | |
| Self-connection | Commitment | Brand Partner quality | |

The definition of each dimension is summarized by Thorbjørnsen et al (2002) based upon Fournier's (1998) research (See Table 2.3).

Table 2.3 Definitions of Brand Relationship Quality Construct's Six Dimensions

| Dimensions | Definitions |
|------------------------|---|
| Love/passion | Referring to the intensity and depth of the emotional ties between the consumer and the brand. This dimension of BRQ is denoted by a strong attraction and affection toward the brand, and a feeling of fascination, exclusivity, and dependency in the relationship. |
| Self-connection | Reflecting the degree to which the brand delivers on important identity concerns, tasks, or themes, thereby expressing a significant aspect of the consumer's self. |
| Personal commitment | Capturing the strength of attitudinal stability toward a relationship. Commitment is a well-developed concept in marketing and can be seen as the intention of - and dedication to - future continuity of the relationship. |
| Intimacy | Referring to the degree of closeness, mutual understanding, and openness between relationship partners. According to social psychology, self-disclosure, listening, and caring are salient |

| | |
|----------------------------|--|
| | aspects of intimate relationships. |
| Partner quality | Representing consumer evaluation of the brand's performance in the relationship. Essential aspects of partner quality are trust, reliability, and expectation fulfillment. |
| Behavioral interdependence | Referring to the degree to which the actions and reactions of relationship partners are intertwined. The pattern of interaction between the partners, the strength of the impact of each occurrence, and the scope of activities are important determinants of this BRQ dimension. |

Source: Thorbjørnsen, Supphellen, Nysveen, & Pedersen (2002)

However, Fournier's BRQ model still has some potential limitations (Thorbjørnsen, Breivik, & Supphellen, 2002). Since this construct was inducted from some in-depth case studies, the BRQ model does not specify any structural relationship between the relationship dimensions. Furthermore, the construct lacks empirical evidence to demonstrate its feasibility in practice. Finally it has not quantified the indicators. In response to this problem, Aaker, Fournier & Brasel (2001) conducted an empirical study to test the six facets of BRQ respectively. They found that some measurement is likely to be repeatedly tested. Monga (2002) later pointed out that Fournier's BRQ scale neglected the partner role of brands. It is necessary to make some changes of the BRQ scale's description language.

To sum up, compared with other brand relationship conceptualization constructs, the BRQ model is still regarded as the most influential framework and significant

construct for understanding the strength of brand relationship (Smit et al., 2007). Algesheimer, Dholakia & Herrmann (2005) and Thorbjørnsen, Breivik, & Supphellen (2002) first researched on the brand relationship model and applied it to some studies. In the next section, this study will introduce more details about this BRQ construct, which is the foundation of this whole study.

2.2.2 Brand Relationship Quality

2.2.2.1 The Concept of Brand Relationship Quality

The literature on brand loyalty is considered to be most capable of informing theory concerning relationships between consumer and brand (Fournier, 1998). Nevertheless, Fournier (1997) argued that brand loyalty research had recently stagnated and that the majority of insights and contributions fail to address the fundamental questions of why and in what sense consumer brand loyalties exist. In Fournier's (1997) research, the results indicate that

- First, not all brand relationships are alike, in strength or in character;
- Second, many brand relationships not identified as 'loyal' according to dominant theoretical conceptions are especially meaningful from the consumer's point of view;
- And third, current approaches to classification accept some brand relationships that do not possess assumed characteristics of 'loyalty' or

‘strength’ at all.”

Furthermore, brand relationship quality is similar in spirit to brand loyalty: both constructs attempt to capture the strength of the connection between the consumer and the brand, which predicts the relationship stable over time. However, compared with brand loyalty theory, brand relationship quality has advantages in terms of conceptual richness over extant loyalty notions and domain of process specification (Fournier, 1998).

Accordingly, Fournier suggests expanding conceptualization of the loyalty notion within the framework of consumer-brand relationship. This innovative proposition represents a refreshing act of “clearing the ground” in loyalty research (Thorbjørnsen, Supphellen, Nysveen, & Pedersen, 2002). According to Fournier’s research in 1994 and 1998, the BRQ construct is a multi-faceted framework for characterizing and better understanding of the types of relationships consumers form with brands (See Figure 2.1 below).

Several fundamental principles apply to the BRQ construct (M.F. Ji, 2002). First, BRQ is a property of the relationship between a person and a brand. Second, BRQ is dynamic: it changes as a function of time in line with the evolution in relationship partners and in response to specific behaviours enacted by them in the context of the relationship. Finally, BRQ is defined as the perception of the individual in the relationship but not as an objective characteristic of the brand relationship.

In this framework, in order to characterize and better understand the types of relationship that consumers formed with brands, Fournier (1998) also concluded fifteen meaningful brand relationship forms (See Table 2.4). These different forms can be categorized under the rubrics of friendship, marriage, “dark-side” relationship, and temporally oriented relationships.

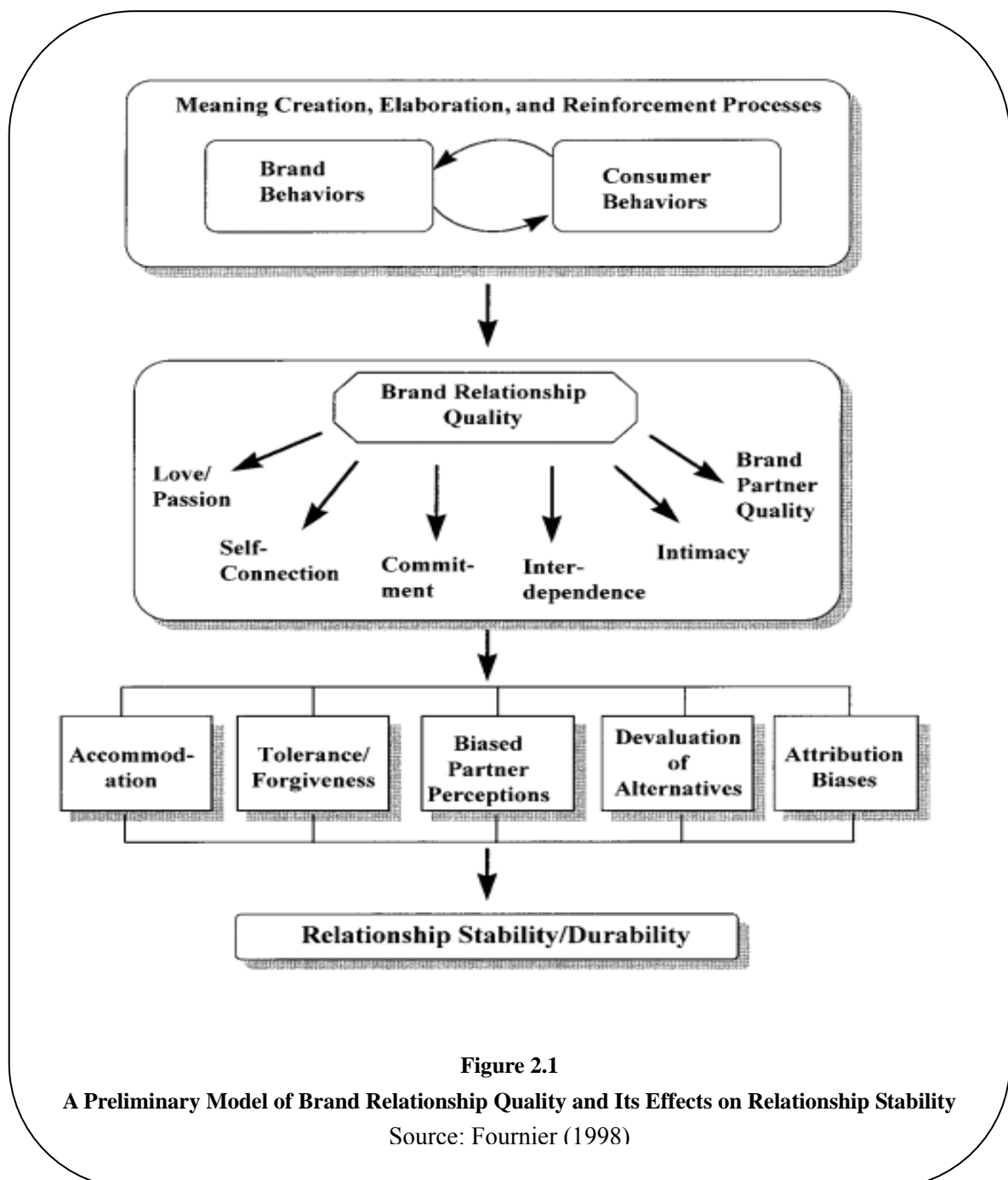


Figure 2.1

A Preliminary Model of Brand Relationship Quality and Its Effects on Relationship Stability

Source: Fournier (1998)

Table 2.4 A Typology of Consumer-brand Relationship Forms

| <i>Relationship form</i> | <i>Definition</i> |
|-------------------------------|---|
| Arranged marriages | Non-voluntary union imposed by preferences of third party. Intended for long-term, exclusive commitment, although at low levels of affective attachment. |
| Casual friends/buddies | Friendship low in affect and intimacy, characterized by infrequent or sporadic engagement, and few expectations for reciprocity or reward. |
| Marriages of convenience | Long-term, committed relationship precipitated by environmental influence versus deliberate choice, and governed by satisficing rules. |
| Committed partnerships | Long-term, voluntarily imposed, socially supported union high in love, intimacy, trust, and a commitment to stay together despite adverse circumstances. Adherence to exclusivity rules expected. |
| Best friendships | Voluntary union based on reciprocity principle, the endurance of which is ensured through continued provision of positive rewards. Characterized by revelation of true self, honesty, and intimacy. Congruity in partner images and personal interests common. |
| Compartmentalized friendships | Highly specialized, situational confined, enduring friendships characterized by lower intimacy than other friendship forms but higher socio-emotional rewards and interdependence. Easy entry and exit attained. |
| Kinships | Non-voluntary union with lineage ties. |
| Rebounds/avoidance- | Union precipitated by desire to move away from prior or |

| | |
|-----------------------|---|
| driven relationships | available partner, as opposed to attraction to chosen partner per se. |
| Childhood friendships | Infrequently engaged, affectively laden relation reminiscent of earlier times. Yields comfort and security of past self. |
| Courtships | Interim relationship state on the road to committed partnership contract. |
| Dependencies | Obsessive, highly emotional, selfish attractions cemented by feeling that the other is irreplaceable. Separation from other yields anxiety. High tolerance of other's transgressions results. |
| Flings | Short-term, time-bounded engagements of high emotional reward, but devoid of commitment and reciprocity demands. |
| Enmities | Intensely involving relationship characterized by negative affect and desire to avoid or inflict pain on the other. |
| Secret affairs | Highly emotive, privately held relationship considered risky if exposed to others. |
| Enslavements | Non-voluntary union governed entirely by desires of the relationship partner. Involves negative feelings but persists because of circumstances. |

Source: Fournier (1998)

Based upon these interpersonal relationship forms, some marketing researchers investigated the effects of relationship types on consumer attitudes, behaviours and brand evaluation. Typically, in the research of Aggarwal (2002), he promised that relationships carry with behaviour norms that guide the actions of people in the relationships and that affect their evaluation of the relationship partner. The research findings are consistent with the premise and indicate that relationship types can mediate the consumers' appraisal of specific brand actions.

To sum up, brand relationship quality has become a new research focus in the marketing study (Monga, 2002; Park, Kim, & Kim, 2002; Thorbjørnsen, Supphellen et al., 2002). And the BRQ construct also turned into the most ideal and influential framework for evaluating consumer-brand relationship based on the interpersonal relationship theory. Despite the interesting and rich conceptual content of the BRQ framework, few empirical applications of the framework are found in the literature. The studies of brand relationship quality still need further attention.

2.2.2.2 Brand Relationship Quality in China Context

Moreover, relationship is defined differently from culture to culture. The validation of BRQ construct in other culture context is another stream of brand relationship research. In particular, relationships tend to be more stressed in Asian society than in the Western society. Several scholars in China investigated whether the

metaphor of “brand as relationship partner” (Fournier, 1998) was acceptable and appropriate for the Chinese consumers in the immature Chinese marketing context.

It is notable that, He (2006) applied “emic approach” which differed from “imposed-etic” approach to understand the brand relationship quality in Chinese indigenous social psychology. By adopting both qualitative and quantitative research methods, He (2006) first applied in-depth interviews in Shanghai and integrates in the Chinese context to generate a six-faceted BRQ construct that was developed based upon Fournier’s (1994, 1998) framework. Then He validated the Chinese brand relationship quality (CBRQ) construct in Chinese context. The research result showed that this conceptual construct was supported by the data.

The CBRQ construct is defined and revised as a six-faceted syndrome, in which two dimensions (social value expression, and real & assumed emotions) are quite different from the BRQ construct developed by Fournier (1994, 1998) (See Table 2.5). “Social value expression and real & assumed emotions are considered to be the unique dimension in China context.

The results indicated that brand relationship quality indeed had its regional differences. And brand relationship, as a key psychological variable of consumer’s decision-making behaviour of service brand, can influence customers’ decision-making behaviour in service setting Consumer-brand relationship. The brand relationship has its

uniqueness in Chinese cultural value context, and is affected by the special Chinese interpersonal relationship, which is usually called “Guanxi” in China. Meanwhile, He’s (2006, 2007) findings of two different dimensions of BRQ are also consistent with Tse (1996), who holds the viewpoint that Chinese consumers have high regard for the social value of brands.

Table 2.5 Comparison of Brand Relationship Quality Construct

| | Six-faceted BRQ | Six-faceted CBRQ |
|--------------------|---|--|
| Author | Fournier | He |
| Year | 1994, 1998 | 2006, 2007 |
| Context | Western | Eastern (Chinese) |
| Methodology | Qualitative and quantitative research | “Emic approach”, qualitative and quantitative research |
| Facet | Love/Passion Self-connection Interdependence Commitment Intimacy Partner Quality | Trust Self-concept Connection, Interdependence Commitment Real & Assumed Emotions Social Value Expression |

2.3 Consumer Responses to Service Failures

2.3.1 Introduction

There is a significant increase in the number of studies that focus on service failure and recovery within the past two decades. Many researchers have attempted to identify and explain the different ways in which consumers respond to failure. Most of the research topics focused on customer attributions of failures (Folkes, 1984; Folkes, Koletsky, & Graham, 1987; Weiner, 1985, 1995, 2000), customer complaining behaviour (Heung & Lam, 2003; Hunt, 1991; M. L. Robinson, 1978), customer expectations for service recovery (Kelley & Davis, 1994; Spreng, Harrell, & Mackoy, 1995) and types of recovery strategies in specific industries (Carbonell & Hayes, 1983).

Generally, consumers respond to a service failure in a number of ways. The existing literature provides plenty of insights into the emotional and behavioral intentions of transaction-based customers experiencing a service failure, including attribution theory, justice theory, emotional response, recovery expectations and post-failure behavioral intentions (Bonifield & Cole, 2007; Hess Jr et al., 2003; Hetts, Boninger, & Armor, 2000; Simonson, 1992; Tsiros & Mittal, 2000; Weiner, 2000).

2.3.2 Service Failure

2.3.2.1 Concept of Service failure

The service encounter frequently is the service from the customer's point of view (Bitner, Booms, & Tetreault, 1990). A service failure occurs when the customers' expectation are not met through the experience of service, it could either be service process or outcome (Bell & Zwmke, 1987; Parasuraman, Zeithaml, & Berry, 2005). In this viewpoint, service failures arise from consumers' perceptions of a service experience and not from what the organization believes it has provided (Bejou & Palmer, 1998). Compared to tangible products, hospitality and tourism services have a greater propensity to fail because of its intangible and experiential nature, and also high level of human interaction (Lewis & Chambers, 1996).

2.3.2.2 Types of Service failure

In order to understand customers' perceptions of service experience and to identify a service failure classification model, Bitner, Booms & Tetreault (1990) categorized 700 incidents from hotel and tourism industry (airline, hotel & restaurant) by "critical incident" method, which was originally developed for industry by Flanagan (1954). The results of the study indicated that service failures could be categorized into three types:

- a. Service delivery system failures: core service failures and inevitable system failures

- b. Failure responses to customer needs and requests: customers’ perceptions on special needs and requests
- c. Unprompted and unsolicited employee actions: occurrence of unpleasant events and employee behaviours that are not expected by customers

The “critical incident” method has been widely adopted by other researchers to classify the service failure in service context (Hoffman, Kelley, & Rotalsky, 1995; Kelley, Hoffman, & Mark, 1993). Similarly, Ennew & Schoefer’s (2003) research created a typology of failures in a tourism and hospitality (see Table 2.6):

Table 2.6 Types of Service Failure in Hospitality and Tourism Setting

| <i>Types of Service Failure</i> | <i>Composing</i> | <i>Example/Explanation</i> |
|---|---|--|
| Service delivery failures | Unavailable service | A cancelled flight or a hotel that is overbooked |
| | Unreasonably slow service | Delays in serving a meal in a restaurant or lengthy queues at a visitor attraction |
| | Other core service failure | Food service, cleanliness of the aircraft, and baggage handling |
| Failure to respond to customer needs and requests | Implicit need | A flight schedule is changed and the airline fails to notify its customers |
| | Explicit requests: Special needs, customer preferences, customer errors and disruptive others | Preparing a meal for a vegetarian, modify the service delivery system, customer lost tickets or a lost hotel key |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------------|------------|--------------------|--|
| Unprompted unsolicited actions | & employee | Level of attention | Employees who have poor attitudes or ignore a customer |
| | | Unusual actions | Employee actions such as rudeness, abusiveness, and inappropriate touching |
| | | Cultural norms | Equality, fairness, and honesty |
| | | Gestalt | customer evaluate holistically |

Source: Ennew & Schoefer (2003)

2.3.3 Casual Attribution

2.3.3.1 Measurement of Casual Attribution

It is common practice of customers to search for explanations for the causes of failures (Bitner et al., 1990; Folkes, 1984). Causal attributions represent cognitive explanations for why particular events occur (Heider, 1958). It views people as rational information processors whose actions are influenced by their causal inferences (Folkes, 1984). Now casual attributions have been the predominant psychological accounts of people's behavior explanations, focusing on the various causes that people assign to behavior (Malle, 1999).

The most successful categorization system is the one developed by Weiner (1980), who identified three primary attributions including locus, controllability, and stability.

- a. *Attributions of locus* are customers' determination of whether the cause(s) of failures are located within the customer or the organization. However, this attribution was excluded in many studies because researchers regard that most causes of failures are perceived by customers to originate with service organizations (rather than within customers) making the locus attribution unambiguous, and thus less relevant for most situations (Bitner et al., 1990; Folkes et al., 1987; Hess Jr et al., 2003; Weiner, 2000).
- b. *Attributions of controllability* are defined as the degree to which the cause is subject to volitional alteration and the outcome "could have been otherwise" (Weiner, 1985, 2000). That is, the degree to which customers believe that the cause(s) of failures could have been prevented by the organization.
- c. Finally, *attributions of stability* are the degree to which customers believe that the cause(s) of failures are temporary or enduring (Folkes, 1984; Weiner, 1985).

The service failures studied in this study focus are in the context of service organizations. This study eliminates the locus attribution and focus exclusively on attributions of controllability and stability, which are most salient for understanding post-consumption reactions (Weiner, 2000).

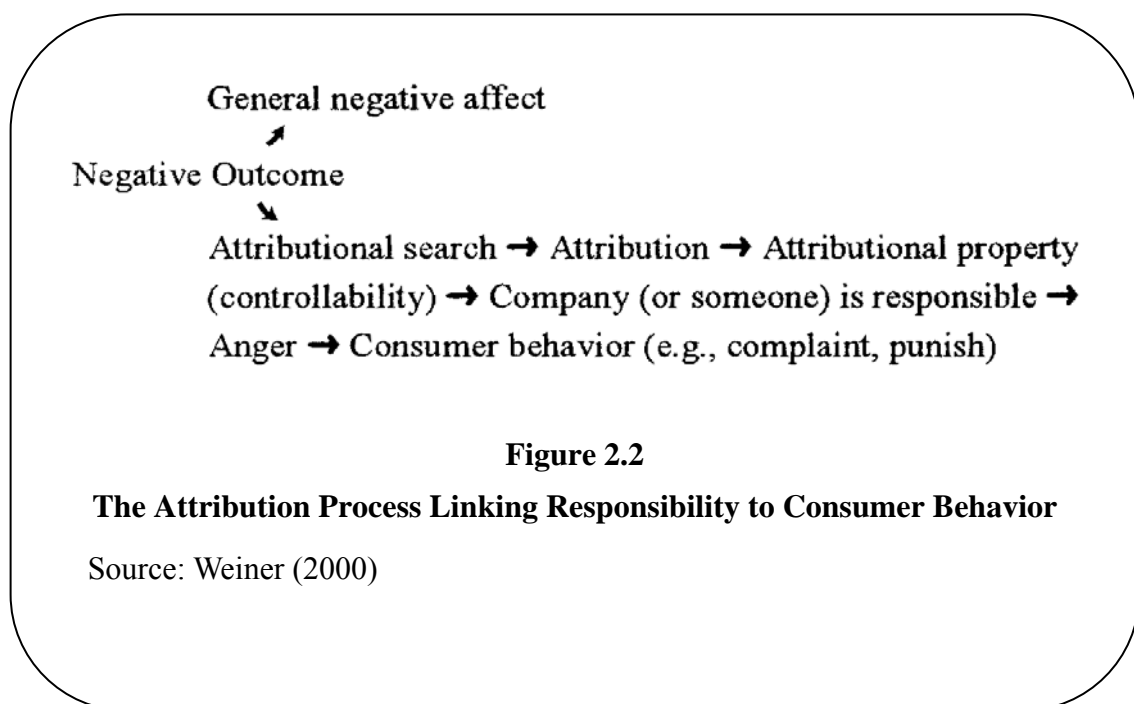
2.3.3.2 *Consequences of Causal Attribution*

Previous marketing research has clearly demonstrated that attributions of controllability and stability affect several important affective and behavioral outcomes (Folkes, 1984; Hess Jr et al., 2003). Typically, casual attributions usually accompany with negative events, such as service or product failures. A number of researchers have examined the direct effects of casual attribution on post-failure (dis)satisfaction and behavior intentions (Bechwati & Morrin, 2003; Bitner et al., 1990; Folkes, 1984; Hess Jr, Ganesan, & Klein, 2007; Machleit & Mantel, 2001; Tsiros, Mittal, & Ross Jr, 2004). Increasingly, the literature began to recognize the role of emotion in consumers' post-failure behaviors. Lerner and Keltner (2001) pointed out that not just cognition had a mediating effect on customers' response to service failure.

Researchers have suggested that individuals' emotional responses to a service failure are influenced by their causal explanation for the failure and that causal attributions about the problem imply negative affective reactions (Folkes, 1984; Folkes et al., 1987; Godwin, Patterson, & Johnson, 1995). Specifically, customers' negative feelings are based on their attributions about who is to blame for the problem (Godwin et al., 1995; C. A. Smith & Ellsworth, 1988). Furthermore, the attribution-relationship was also consistent with some empirical studies. Vázquez-Casielles et al. (2007) found that stability attributions and control attributions significantly affected both satisfaction and emotions, confirming that the greater the casual attributions and the stronger the negative emotions. That is, consumers express more negative emotions (e.g. anger)

after a service failure when the firm has control over the problem or when the incident is attributed to stable causes

A general process developed by Weiner (2000) gave us a clear picture about the consequences of casual attribution (See Figure 2.2). In this figure, Anger plays a more evident role than attribution in affecting consumer behavior.



Different from figure 2.2, when consider hopes and fears into the process, the hope attributional process can be depicted as Figure 2.3. More specifically, as shown in Figure 2.3, these sequences start with thinking (attribution → causal stability → expectancy; or attribution → causal controllability → personal responsibility) and progress to feelings (hope and fear; anger) and then to acting (Weiner, 2000). In this process, emotions bridge the gap between the past and future.

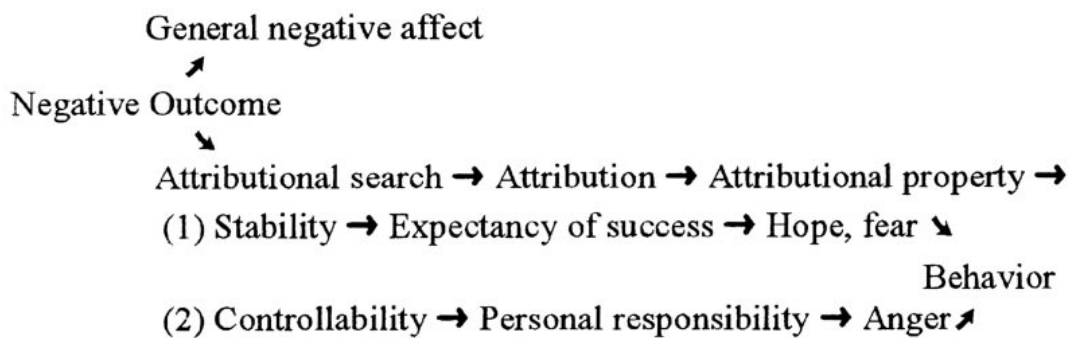


Figure 2.3
The Attribution Process Linking Thinking, Feeling and Action
 Source: Weiner (2000)

2.3.4 Emotional Response

2.3.4.1 Concept of Emotional Response

Bagozzi et al., (1999) suggested that affect could be categorized into three mental feeling processes including emotions, moods, and (possibly) attitudes. Oliver (1997) further stated that emotion tends to be more cognitively involved than affect and emotion is central to understanding customers' consumption experiences. This viewpoint was recognized by the recent literature, which holding that affect, not just cognition, influences judgment, decision making and even post-purchase behaviors (Lerner & Keltner, 2001).

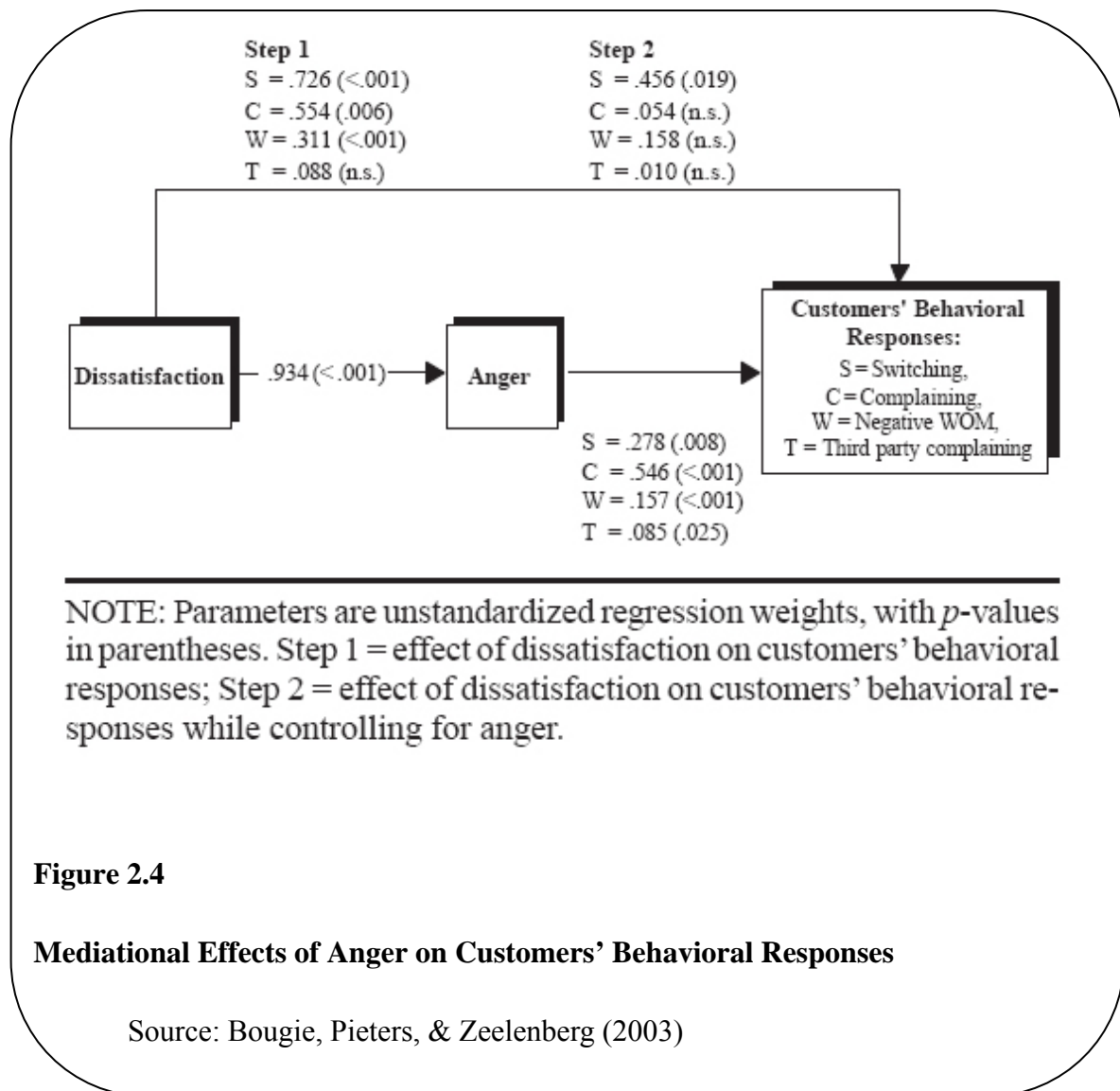
Emotions are defined as “mental state(s) of readiness that arise from cognitive appraisals of events or one’s own thoughts” by Bagozzi, Gopinath, and Nyer (1999). In the context of service failure, consumers may generate different types of negative emotions when they are dissatisfied with the service. Generally, anger, disgust, and regret are the ones most used as the consequence of service failure and casual attributions (Bonifield & Cole, 2007; Folkes et al., 1987; Lerner & Keltner, 2000; Tsiros & Mittal, 2000; Westbrook & Oliver, 1991).

In order to identify the antecedents of emotions, Lerner and Keltner (2000) proposed a framework that explained how different emotions arise from different appraisal patterns. These six patterns include pleasantness, responsibility, certainty, attentional activity, situational control, and anticipated effort. For example, anger may arise as a consequence of individuals’ attribution of high other-responsibility for service failure and high other-control over these service failure but regret, another negative affect, may occur as a result of individuals’ appraisals of high self-responsibility for and high self-control over negative events (Bonifield & Cole, 2007).

Moreover study of Bagozzi et al. (1999) suggested that emotions often function in broad categories or amalgamated groupings of positive and negative affect. This study applies amalgamated groupings of negative emotion, which is caused by service failures, and focuses on anger and regrets these two negative emotions.

2.3.4.2 Impacts of Emotional Response

A number of studies on the impacts of customers' satisfaction and dissatisfaction on their behavioral intentions to service failure has been conducted. The findings indicate that dissatisfaction is a significant predictor on customers' negative behavior intentions, such as negative word-of-mouth, complaint behavior and brand switching (Maute & Forrester Jr, 1993). However, these findings are gotten without controlling customers' emotional responses, such as anger (Bougie, Pieters, & Zeelenberg, 2003; McColl-Kennedy & Smith, 2006). Since consumers' negative emotion is related to satisfaction, Bougie, et al. (2003) found that anger fully mediates the relationship between service encounter dissatisfaction and customers' behavioral responses, including negative word-of-mouth and complaint behavior and partially mediates the effect of service encounter dissatisfaction on switching (See Figure 2.4). Compared with (dis)satisfaction, the objective of satisfaction is more general than the object of affective responses like anger (Averill, 1983; Bougie et al., 2003).



Recent empirical research takes emotions into account as the direct consequences of consumers' causal appraisals on post-purchase behaviors (Bonifield & Cole, 2007; Creyer & Ross, 1999; Desteno, Petty, Wegener, & Rucker, 2000). In the emotion and behavioral intention literature, researchers have examined how negative emotional responses to a service failure influence consumers' evaluation an organization's recovery efforts and satisfaction judgment (A. K. Smith & Bolton, 2002), purchase intentions, purchase timing, and choices between brand name and price (Hetts

et al., 2000; Simonson, 1992; Tsiros & Mittal, 2000) and retaliatory behaviors (Bonifield & Cole, 2007). Lerner and Keltner (2001) further pointed out that different emotions could trigger different appraisal tendencies including different changes in cognition, physiology, and action. Consistent with this suggestion, Bonifield and Cole (2007) investigate the role of emotion (anger, regret) in consumers' retaliatory and conciliatory behaviors. The results indicate that anger has a powerful role in explaining retaliatory behaviors while both angry and regret account for the conciliatory behaviors.

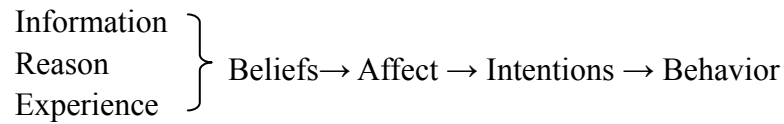
2.3.5 Behavioral Intentions

2.3.5.1 Concept of Behavioral Intentions

Behavioral intentions are viewed as one of the most crucial constructs in consumer behavior research. Behavioral intention can be as indicators of whether the customer will remain with or defect from a firm (Zeithaml, Berry, & Parasuraman, 1996). They reflected consumers' planned actions to be taken at some future point in time (Malhotra, 1993).

Considering the consumer behaviors, the attitude-behavior consistency has been studied by many researchers in marketing (Ajzen & Fishbein, 1977). One basic theory is that attitudes both affect and are affected by behavior. Behavior can be predicted from attitudes through a one-way association (Foxall & Goldsmith, 1994): Attitudes → Behavior. However, when attitudes are themselves influenced by past behavior, the

relationship between attitudes and behavior are more complicated. Attitudes usually affect behavior through a two-way process (Foxall & Goldsmith, 1994):



One of the most widely used approaches based on the theory of reasoned action is developed by Fishbein and Ajzen (1975). The model links the attitudes with other cognitive constructs: beliefs, intentions, and behavior (see Figure 2.5). This model assumes that under the right conditions, including the respondent's attitude toward behaving in a prescribed manner and his or her subjective norm (such as beliefs about other people's evaluations of his or her acting in this way; or motivation to comply with what they think), intentions will approximate behavior itself (Fishbein & Ajzen, 1975). Fishbein et al. (1975) further use this model to empirically present that high correlations (of the order of 0.8 or 0.9) are existed between behavioral intentions and that of subsequent, corresponding behavior.

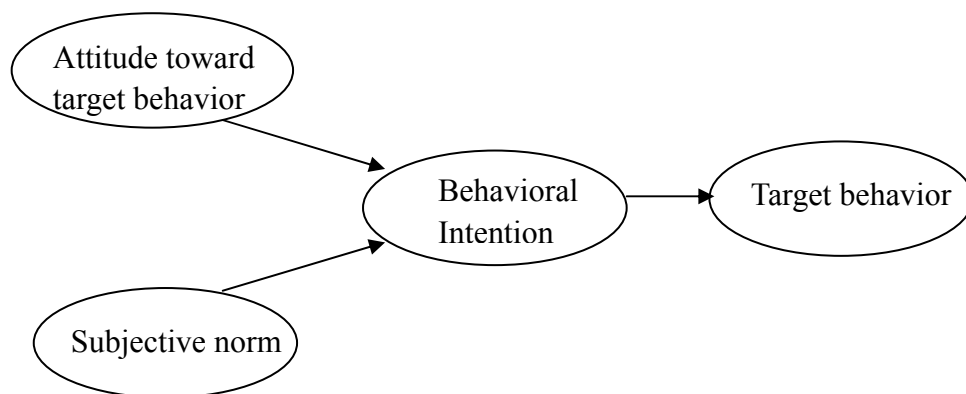


Figure 2.5 The Theory of Reasoned Action

Source: Fishbein, & Ajzen (1975)

2.3.5.2 *Measurement of Behavioral Intentions*

Generally, behavioral intentions can be split into unfavorable and favorable behavioral intentions broadly (Zeithaml et al., 1996).

Unfavorable behavioral intentions refer to the consumer intentions that they are poised to leave the firm or spend less with the firm. These unfavorable behaviors include complaining, patronage reduction and negative word-of-mouth (A. K. Smith & Bolton, 2002; Zeithaml et al., 1996). These unfavorable behavioral intentions are viewed as indicators that relationship between customer and a firm are likely to be weakened. Zeithaml et al., (1996) further argued that complaining behavior is conceptualized as multifaceted and viewed by many researchers as a combination of negative responses that stem from dissatisfaction and predict or accompany defection.

Favorable behavioral intentions are consumer intentions that signal that they are forging bonds with a firm. The corresponding favorable consumer behaviors could be praising the firm, expressing preference for the company over others, increasing the volume of their purchases or agreeably paying a price premium (Zeithaml et al., 1996). Most research finds that stated repurchase intentions or positive word-of-mouth are strongly related to stated satisfaction across service experience or overall satisfaction with a firm (E. W. Anderson & Sullivan, 1993; Cronin, Brady, & Hult, 2000).

Considering the value of investigating positive behavioral intentions to a hotel

and the increasing attention on customer retention for many firms, two types of favorable behavioral intentions are utilized for this study: repurchase intentions and favorable word-of-mouth intentions.

Repurchase intentions are the consumers' stated belief that they will repurchase a particular type of service, or a particular brand (Boulding, Kalra, Staelin, & Zeithaml, 1993). A customer's repeat purchase is the most important concern and desirable outcome to every business (Choi & Chu, 2001). Anderson and Sullivan (1993) investigated the antecedents and consequences of customer satisfaction and found that repurchase intention is a function of customer satisfaction. This is consistent with Sirgy and Tyagi (1986), who argued that a customer's repeat purchase intention and brand loyalty are closely associated with his or her satisfaction with an initial purchase.

The concept of word-of-mouth has long been a key element in a customers' post-purchase behavior. Favorable word-of-mouth intentions are consumers' stated belief that they would tell about the service experience others, especially the members of their social set who are not directly involved in the service encounter (Richins, 1983). Favorable word-of-mouth plays an important role in building a firm's reputation (Reichheld & Sasser, 1990). Bayus (1985) argued that word-of-mouth is often more influential than other promotional activities. In service industry, word-of-mouth becomes more relevant because its intangibility of services (Levitt, 1981). In particular, previous indicates that service failure and service recovery have a direct or indirect

impact on consumers' word-of-mouth behavior in service setting (Mattila, 2004; A. K. Smith & Bolton, 2002).

2.3.6 Summary

The existing literature captures some aspects of consumer responses to service failure through studies on consumer complaint behavior, service recovery, and subsequent consumer evaluations of the service provider. Some Researchers have warned about the strong negative impact of a service mistake on customers' post-failure reactions, such as aggressive complaining, negative word-of-mouth, patronage reduction, and third-party complaining (Mattila, 2004; A. K. Smith & Bolton, 2002). However, considering the value of investigating the positive behavioral intentions to a hotel and the increasing attention on customer retention for many firms, this study examines the effects of brand relationship quality on customers' post-failure purchase intentions and positive word-of-mouth.

The impact of service recovery on post-failure attitudes and behavior intentions remains unclear. Some research highlights that a customer's post-failure purchase and brand loyalty are closely associated with consumers' satisfaction with his or her initial purchase. Firms can maintain customer retention by responding to service failures in fair, effective service recovery (Sirgy & Tyagi, 1986; Taylor & Cronin, 1994). These findings argue that purchase intentions will remain stable, and possibly increase, when

service recovery is effective (Maxham, 2001). However, some other scholars suggest that consumers update their prior attitudes towards the firm based on their most recent satisfaction levels (Oliver, 1980).

Moreover, according to the discussion of relationship's effect on customers' responses to service failure, two converse arguments exist in the existing literature. Therefore, to further understand this bifurcation, in the next section, we will briefly explore the persuasion literature and investigate the impacts of brand relationship on customers' post-failure attitudes and behaviors.

2.4 Relationship & Responses to Service Failures

2.4.1 Introduction

Researchers have found that number of past encounters with the organization, quality of past service performance, customers' expectations of relationship continuity, customer-organizational relationships will shape those attributions (Hess Jr et al., 2003; Vázquez-Casielles et al., 2007; Weiner, 2000), which in turn influence the impact of a service failure on emotion, customer satisfaction, and behavioral intentions (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006; Harris, Mohr, & Bernhardt, 2006; Hess Jr et al., 2003).

2.4.2 Mitigating Effect Research

Research on the role of consumer-brand relationships within the context of service failure still exist a large gap. However, previous literature on the relationship marketing indicates that the customer-firm relationship can positively or negatively affect the customers' responses to service failures (Chunq & Beverland, 2006; Goodman, Fichman, Lerch, & Snyder, 1995; Hess Jr et al., 2003). It has been suggested that positive prior service experience can mitigate the negative effects of poor complaint handling on customer commitment and trust resulting in less customer dissatisfaction (Hess Jr et al., 2003; Tax, Brown, & Chandrashekar, 1998). In the context of service failure, relationships can make up for increasingly strong negative

encounters (Priluck, 2003) and consumers in close relationships with marketers are more willing to forgive even a failed recovery attempt (Mattila, 2001)

Table 2.7 Mitigating Effect Research of Customer Relationship

| Author | Year | Findings |
|---------------------------|-------------|--|
| Berry | 1995 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Suggested that customers may exhibit greater tolerance for failures when service personalization and customization lead to social relationships with the service provider (e.g., regular communications, continuity with the same employee, name recognition, and service augmentation). |
| Hess Jr, Ganesan, & Klein | 2003 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Customers with higher expectations of relationship continuity had lower service recovery expectations after a service failure and attributed that failure to a less stable cause. ▪ Both the lower recovery expectations and the lower stability attributions were associated with greater satisfaction with the service performance after the recovery. ▪ These effects appeared to be key processes by which relationships buffer service organizations when service failures occur. |
| N'Goala | 2007 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ The paper demonstrates that perceived equity, perceived reliability, perceived benevolence, affective commitment, and calculative commitment do not influence CSR the same |

| | | |
|--------------------------------------|-------------|---|
| | | <p>way. CSR mainly depends on the type of critical incident, which occurs.</p> |
| | | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ This research highlights the need to better take into account the different types of critical incident discussed in the relationship marketing literature and to better consider the complementary roles of perceived equity, trust and relationship commitment in the service switching literature. ▪ This research implies that service companies have to anticipate the critical incidents and to develop specific "shock absorbers" to continue doing business with their current customers. |
| <p>Priluck</p> | <p>2003</p> | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Relationships also provide an opportunity for marketing additional products and services to a more receptive customer base. Relationships may be particularly useful to firms because the advantages may be sustainable. Relationships are often unique to a particular organization and it would take time for a competitor to build trust and commitment in an attempt to steal away customers. |
| <p>Tax , Brown Chandrashekar</p> | <p>1998</p> | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Positive prior service experience mitigated (buffered) the negative effects of poor complaint handling on customer commitment and trust. |

2.4.3 Magnifying Effect Research

Nevertheless, research on the impacts of relationships on consumers' responses to service failure also remains inconclusive. In contrast to the majority of findings in the service literature, some other researchers found that relationship unfavorable effects on a customer's responses to a service recovery (Grégoire & Fisher, 2008). When a service failure occurs, emotionally-bonded customers might feel "betrayed", thus resulting in sharp decrease in post-recovery attitudes (Mattila, 2004), and leading to more dissatisfaction (Vázquez-Casielles et al., 2007). As they proposed, customers with strong relationship expectation see a service failure as an act of betrayal (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006) and betrayal is exactly suggested as a key motivational force that leads customers to engage more intensely in retaliation (Grégoire & Fisher, 2008).

Table 2.8 Magnifying Effect Research of Customer Relationship

| Author | Year | Findings |
|-------------------|-------------|--|
| Goodman et al. | 1995 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Dissatisfaction with the service led to greater dissatisfaction with the organization for highly involved customers compared with less involved customers. |
| Grégoire & Fisher | 2008 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ The “love becomes hate” effect: relationship quality has unfavorable effects on a customer's response to a service recovery. ▪ As a relationship gains in strength, a violation of the fairness norm is found to have a stronger effect on the sense of betrayal experienced by |

customer.

- | | | |
|--------------------|------|---|
| Kelley & Davis | 1994 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Customers who are committed to a health club possess higher recovery expectations than less committed customers following service failures. |
| Robinson & Pointon | 1996 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ A service failure represents a sharper contrast with the expectations of strong relationship customers, and as result they see a service failure as an act of betrayal and engage more intensely in retaliation |
-

2.4.4 Mitigating/Magnifying Effect Research

In order to integrate with above two opposite viewpoints, researchers began to investigate whether different "relationship types or rational bonds lead to different consumers responses" in a context of service failure. The results are in the expecting direction, rational customers with different customer-brand relationships (satisfaction-as-love, satisfaction-as-trust, and satisfaction-as-control) result in different post-failure reactions and expectations of service recovery (Hedrick, Beverland, & Minahan, 2007). Customers with low levels of emotional bonding with the service provider are more "forgiving" when the service recovery is effectively handled (Mattila, 2004), that means low affective commitment result in minimal attitude change under a successful service recovery.

Contrast with this finding, Grégoire and Fisher (2006) hold that when low controllability is inferred, high relationship quality (RQ) customers experience a very low for retaliation compared to low RQ customers. In light of these results, Mattila's (2004) not taking attribution into consideration resulted in this difference. However, in the competing aspects, both of them regarded that consumers with high affective commitment or high RQ toward a service provider might feel "betrayed" under a service failure (Mattila, 2004; Grégoire & Fisher, 2006). In particular, Grégoire and Fisher (2006) find that customers seem to experience a similar desire for retaliation when they infer high controllability regardless of the quality of their relationship. There into, betrayal is a key motivational force that leads customers to restore fairness by all means possible, including retaliation (Grégoire & Fisher, 2008).

Table 2.9 Mitigating/Magnifying Effect Research of Customer Relationship

| Author | Year | Research Objective | Independent Variable | Effect | Findings |
|-------------------------------|-------------|--|-----------------------------|--------------------|--|
| Grégoire, & Fisher | 2006 | Examining the effects of relationship quality (RQ) on customers' desires to retaliate after service failures. | Relationship quality (RQ) | Mitigate & Magnify | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ The “love is blind” hypothesis posits that when low controllability is inferred, high RQ customers experience a lesser desire for retaliation than low RQ customers. ▪ The “love becomes hate” hypothesis specifies that when high controllability is inferred, high RQ customers experience a greater desire for retaliation than low RQ customers. |
| Hedrick, Beverland, & Minahan | 2007 | Examining how customers with different relational bonds respond to the same service failure. In particular, the framework to service failure and recovery devised by Fournier and Mick is applied. | Brand relationships types | Mitigate | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Satisfaction-as-love customers had emotional bonds with the product category and thus reaffirmed their loyalty following the failure. ▪ Satisfaction-as-trust customers saw the service failure and inadequate recovery as a breach of the brand's implied promise and thus excused the relationship. ▪ Satisfaction-as-control customers took charge of the situation, using their status to improve their situation and then defended the brand. |
| Mattila | 2004 | Examining the moderating role of affective commitment | Affective commitment | Mitigate | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Emotionally bonded customers might feel "betrayed" when a service failure occurs, thus resulting in sharp |

on post-failure attitudes and loyalty intentions under two service failure conditions: a successful and poor service recovery

decrease in post-recovery attitudes.

- Conversely, customers with lower levels of emotional bonding with the service provider were more "forgiving" when the service recovery was effectively handled.
- Poor service recovery led to more ambivalent post-failure attitudes irrespective of the degree of affective commitment between the customer and the service provider.
- Finally, the results suggest that affective commitment might reduce the spillover effects of service failures to future loyalty behaviors.

Vázquez-Casielles, 2007
del Río-Lanza, &
Díaz-Martín

Examining the relationship between quality of past service performance and consumers' responses to service failures (causal attributions, emotions and satisfaction)

Quality of Mitigate
past service
performance

- Consumers with higher perceptions of quality the causes underlying service failures are seen as less stable and less controllable by the firm than the causes identified by consumers with lower perceptions of quality.
 - Attributions about the failure not only influence satisfaction directly but also moderate the effect of quality on satisfaction.
-

**CHAPTER 3 CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK &
HYPOTHESES**

CHAPTER 3: CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK & HYPOTHESES

3.1 Introduction

The focus of Chapter 3 is twofold. First, based on the literature review of Chapter 2, this chapter provides a conceptual framework of how consumers with different levels of BRQ respond to service failures. Second, hypotheses derived from the conceptual framework are developed.

3.2 Conceptual Framework

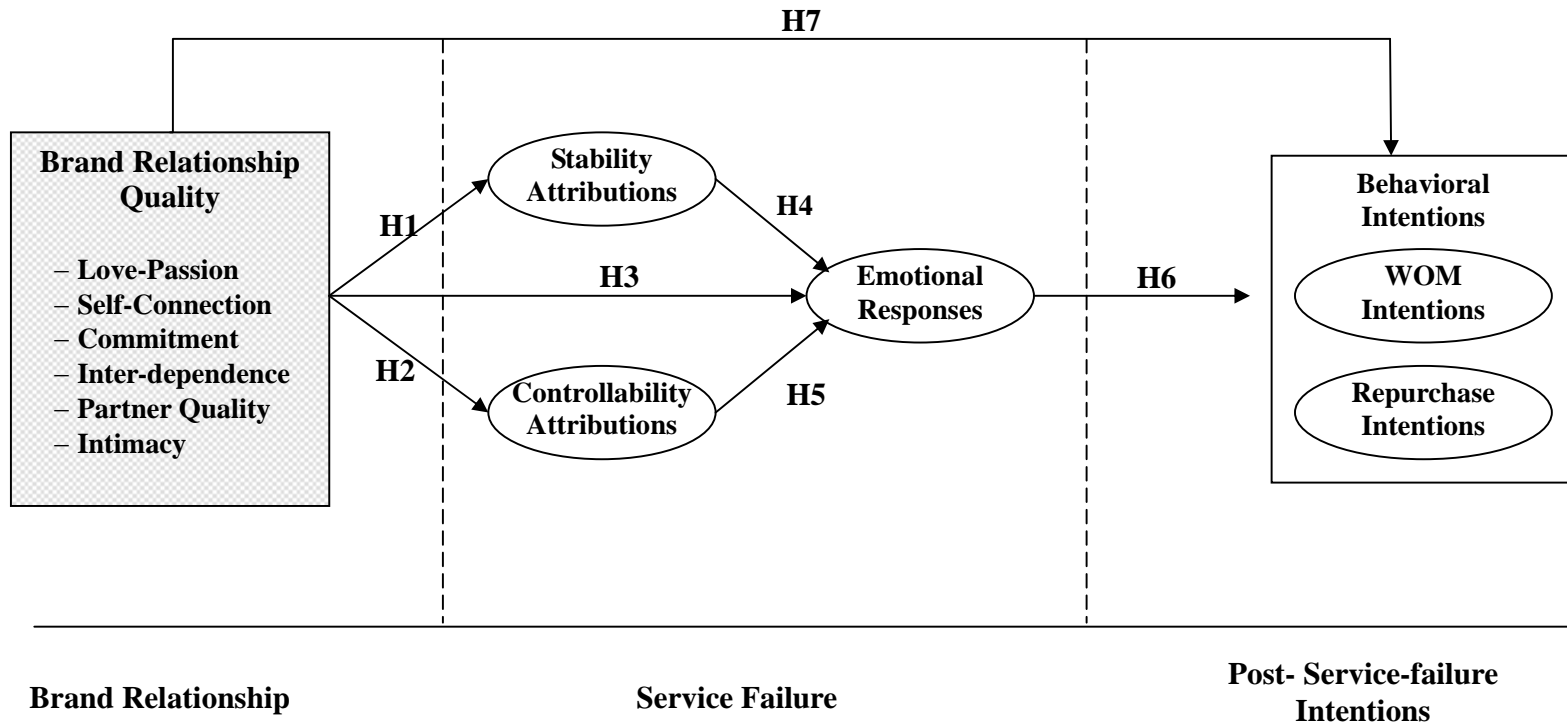
The conceptual model tested in this study is presented in Figure 3.1. BRQ represents the strength and depth of the relationship that consumers form with brands. Six sub-dimensions are presented to conceptualize the brand relationship quality: love/passion, self-connection, commitment, inter-dependence, partner quality, and intimacy. The construct of causal attributions has two dimensions: controllability and stability. The construct of behavioral intentions has two dimensions: positive word-of-mouth intentions and repurchases intentions.

First, when service failure occurs, consumers make causal attributions (controllability and stability) regarding the characteristics of this failure. The process of

casual attributions might be affected directly by the BRQ. That means consumers with different levels of BRQ might have different casual attributions in the service failure setting.

Next, when the consumers find the attribution property, they are very likely to generate negative emotions. The casual attributions of service failures, which are controllability and stability, could separately lead to negative emotional responses of consumers. Meanwhile, the negative emotional responses of consumers might also be influenced by BRQ.

Finally, emotional responses of consumers are supposed to directly relate to their future behavioral intentions, such as positive word-of-mouth and repurchase intentions. In addition, future behavioral intentions of consumers might be affected by their BRQ with a particular hotel brand.



3.3 Hypotheses

3.3.1 Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Casual Attributions

Consumers often search for explanations for the causes of failures (Bitner, Booms, & Mohr, 1994; Folkes, 1984), and make inferences about the causes of failures in the delivery of services (Heider, 1958). Previous research has shown that consumer relationship factor, quality of past service performance, and firm reputation affect consumers' attributions following service failures (Hess Jr, 2008; Hess Jr et al., 2003; Vázquez-Casielles et al., 2007). In this study, we examine the effects of brand relationship quality, and differentiated the consumers into different levels of brand relationship quality. This study proposes that consumers with different levels of brand relationship quality would have different causal attributions regarding the same service failures. The following two sections discuss the relationship between attribution of stability and attribution of controllability separately. Two hypotheses are then offered.

Attribution of Stability

Stability attribution is the extent to which a cause is viewed as temporary (expected to vary over time) or permanent (expected to persist over time) (Weiner, 1979). This study expects BRQ to affect hotel consumers' causal attributions of service failures. High-BRQ consumers are expected to regard underlying service failures by the hotel as less stable compared to low-BRQ consumers.

People often use consistency principles to form attribution (Heider, 1958). For example, impressions of product quality by consumers are often influenced by previous experiences with the product or service. Thus, this impression can become “frozen” or not easily altered by current product performance (Weiner, 2000). This logic is consistent with Vázquez-Casielles et al. (2007), who found that consumers with higher perceptions of relationship make more favorable attributions regarding stability.

In contrast, relationship has the power of predicting a range of important dyadic consequences, including attribution biases (Fournier, 1998). Hess Jr. et al. (2003) showed that customers’ relationships with a service organization positively affect consumers’ casual attributions. More specifically, customers with higher expectations of relationship continuity attribute failures to a less stable cause. Based on the preceding discussion, the following hypothesis is posited:

- H1 Brand relationship quality is negatively related to stability attributions regarding the causes of failure.

Attribution of Controllability

Controllability involves beliefs of customers on the subject of whether the service organization could influence or prevent a failure from occurring (Weiner, 1985, 2000). This study predicts that BRQ would influence hotel consumers’ causal attributions regarding the controllability of stability towards service failures.

One study found that the higher the perception of service quality from the past, the more likely consumers will attribute to the service organization high levels of competence and effort to avoid service failures (Narayandas, 1998). Hess Jr et al. (2003) tested the effect of the relationships on consumers' casual attributions of service failures. However, the regression model for attributions of controllability was not significant because respondents may have judged the case of failures to be highly controllable in general. Hess Jr et al. (2003) further pointed out that relationship may have a greater influence on attributions of controllability when the causes of failures are more ambiguous. In that study, respondents are very likely to judge the failures that are highly controllable in general. Vázquez-Casielles et al. (2007) also found that the quality of past performance has a significant negative effect on the attributions of controllability following the service failures. Based on the preceding discussion, the following hypothesis is posited:

- H2 Brand relationship quality is negatively related to controllability attributions about the causes of the failure.

3.3.2 Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Emotional Responses

In the context of service failures, relationships can make up for increasingly strong negative encounters (Priluck, 2003), and consumers in close relationships with marketers are more willing to forgive a failed recovery attempt (Mattila, 2001). For instance, satisfaction-as-love consumers have emotional bonds with the product category; thus, they are able to reaffirm their loyalty following the failure (Hedrick et al., 2007).

However, other researchers hold the viewpoints that a service failure represents a sharp contrast with the expectations of strong relationship customers, and as a result consumers might see a service failure as an act of betrayal, which might lead to retaliation (S. L. Robinson & Pointon, 1996). Mattila (2004) also found that consumers with high affective commitment are more likely to see a service failure as a “betrayal action,” and hence has a larger attitude change. Grégoire and Fisher (2006) found that different relationship qualities have different effects on customers’ desire for retaliation. However, strong relationship quality only prevents consumers from retaliating when they infer that the firm has little control or responsibility for the service failure. Consistent with these viewpoints, this study proposes the following hypothesis:

- H3 High-BRQ customers generate less negative emotions than do low-BRQ customers.

3.3.3 Effects of Casual Attributions on Emotional Responses

Consumers who experience a service failure are likely to be in negative emotional state (i.e., angry, disappointed, and discontent) and even have a strong desire for retaliation against a service firm (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006; Bonifield & Cole, 2007). Emotional responses by individuals to a service failure could be influenced by their causal explanation for the failure, and that causal attributions regarding the problem could imply negative affective reactions. Choi and Mattila (2006) also pointed that consumers react quite negatively when they believe the service firm could have easily prevented the failure. Based on these findings, this study also proposes that customer perceptions of a service firm's controllability over a service failure could result their emotional reaction, such as anger, regret, and remorse. Based on the preceding discussion, the following hypotheses are posited:

- H4 Stability attributions are positively related to consumers' negative emotional responses to the service failure.
- H5 Controllability attributions are positively related to consumers' negative emotional responses to the service failure.

3.3.4 Effects of Emotional Responses on Behavioral Intentions

Recent studies consider emotion as a direct consequence of consumers' causal appraisals on post-purchase behaviors (Bonifield & Cole, 2007; Desteno et al., 2000). Previous studies have examined how negative emotional responses to a service failure influence consumers' evaluation of an organization's recovery efforts and satisfaction judgment, purchase intentions, purchase timing, choices between brand name and price, and retaliatory behaviors (Bonifield & Cole, 2007; Hetts et al., 2000; Simonson, 1992; A. K. Smith & Bolton, 2002; Tsiros & Mittal, 2000). For example, Bonifield and Cole (2007) investigated the role of emotion (anger, regret) in consumers' retaliatory and conciliatory behaviors. Their results indicate that anger has a powerful role in explaining retaliatory behaviors, whereas both angry and regret account for the conciliatory behaviors. These findings suggest that consumers' negative emotions would influence their future behavioral intentions. The following hypothesis is thus posited:

H6 Emotional response is positively related to consumers' behavioral intentions.

3.3.5 Effects of Brand Relationship Quality on Behavioral Intentions

In the relationship-marketing era, when a service failure occurs, transactional satisfaction of consumers is likely to decrease; however, their overall satisfaction with the service firm does not necessarily decline (Vázquez-Casielles et al., 2007). Consumers with different levels of affective commitment are likely to make future decisions based on different components, including affective and cognitive components (Mattila, 2004). The study of Mattila (2004) found that high-affective commitment consumers have a tendency to be guided by past affective experience, rather than negative post-failure attitudes. Conversely, low-affective commitment consumers are more likely to be driven by cognitive beliefs towards the service failures (Mattila, 2004). In addition, high-relationship quality consumers would feel psychologically connected with the service provider or a particular brand; therefore, they may feel reluctant to hurt this valued exchange partner (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006).

Researchers have also warned of the strong negative impacts of a service mistake on post-failure reactions of customers (Mattila, 2004; Smith & Bolton, 2002). Emotionally bonded consumers might have a limited zone of tolerance once service failures occur (Zeithaml, Berry, & Parasuraman, 1993). For example, a service failure may cause high-relationship quality consumers who place their confidence in a firm to feel that their trust have been broken (Greogore & Fisher, 2006) and they might generate a feeling of being “betrayed” by a service failure (Bitner et al., 1990)

Based on the preceding discussion, we posit a forgiveness hypothesis, which suggests that when high-BRQ consumers confront service failures, they tend to believe that failures will be equalized during the future consumption, and that they can tolerate the failures to keep promises and commitment with the brand.

H7 BRQ is positively related to consumers' behavioral intentions.

CHAPTER 4 RESEARCH METHODOLOGY

CHAPTER 4 RESEARCH METHODOLOGY

4.1 Introduction

Following the development of the research model and hypotheses in Chapter 3, the purpose of this chapter is to describe the research method utilized in this study. This chapter begins with research design, followed by the development of measurement used in this study. Then questionnaire design, data collection, and pilot study conducted to test initial questionnaire feasibility and confirm the instruments are also described. Finally, methods of data analysis, procedures, and criteria employed in the study are explained.

4.2 Research Design

The selection of a particular research approach requires consideration of the research question and the issues of generalizability, precision and realism (Pedhazur & Schmelkin, 1991). This study is descriptive in nature. Its aim is to develop an objective description of facts and characteristics of a given population. It attempts to discover the relationships between 5 constructs: brand relationship quality, controllability attribution, stability attribution, emotional responses and behavioural intentions (Baron & Kenny, 1986). Thus, this study adopts a quantitative method and questionnaire survey is the major source of data. The process is directed towards testing hypotheses, and emphasizes generalizability.

4.3 Development of Measures

4.3.1 Brand Relationship Quality

Brand relationship quality is an indicator of overall brand-customer relationship quality, depth, and strength (Fournier, 1994). It is a reflective second-order construct that based on love/passion, self-concept connection, commitment, interdependence, intimacy, and brand partner quality. The items of BRQ used in this study were taken from Thorbjørnsen's (2002, 2008) work. These BRQ measures were developed based on the original scale presented by Fournier (1994) and some new items were added that Thorbjørnsen et al. introduced to improve convergent and discriminant validity of the BRQ dimensions (Breivik & Thorbjørnsen, 2008; Thorbjørnsen, Breivik et al., 2002)

Thorbjørnsen et al. (2002) studied the application of personalized Web sites and customer communities on the BRQ framework of Fournier (1998). Thirty-three indicators of BRQ were initially designed based on Fournier's (1994) original scale. However, they found that only 29 items were finally effective. The final measurement model contained 4 BRQ dimensions: intimacy, self-concept connection, partner quality and love/passion. These measures achieved satisfactory fit (RMSEA = .070, CFI = .97). All constructs had average variance extracted values above .5.

Breivik and Thorbjørnsen (2008) compared two models of consumer-brand relationships: the BRQ model and the relationship investment (RI) model on the basis of

empirical fit and model interpretation. The final measurement model reduced the BRQ indicators from 30 to 20 because of low factor loading or high cross-loading modification indices. The 20 items were grouped into six BRQ dimensions: passion, self-concept connection, behavioral interdependence, intimacy, partner quality/satisfaction, and personal commitment. All items were measured by a five-point Likert scale, with scale points from 1= “strongly disagree” to 5 = “strongly agree” (Netemeyer, Bearden, & Sharma, 2003). All items had a reliability coefficient around .61 and .88.

Adopted from three BRQ measurements developed separately by Thorbjørnsen et al. (2002) and, Breivik and Thorbjørnsen (2008), the final measurement of BRQ with 25 items was developed (See Table 1), using five-point Likert scales of 1-5 from 1 = “strongly disagree” to 5 = “strongly agree”. The items were subjected to further modification following the pilot study.

Table 4.1 BRQ Measurement Used in the Current Study

| Factor | Item |
|------------------------|---|
| Passion | <p>I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special</p> <p>I have feelings for this brand that I don't have for many other brands</p> <p>I feel that this brand and I were really 'meant for each other'</p> <p>I have a powerful attraction toward this brand</p> |
| Self-connection | <p>This brand says a lot about the kind of person I am</p> <p>This brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself</p> |

This brand helps me make a statement about what is important to me in life

This brand and I have a lot in common

I feel related to the type of people who are the customers of this brand

Behavioral Interdependence

It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another brand from this category

Every time I use this brand, I am reminded of how much I like it

I have really gotten used to having this brand around

Intimacy

I feel like this brand actually cares about me

This brand really listens to what I have to say

I feel as though this brand really understands me

I feel as though I really understand this brand

It feels like I have known this brand for a long time

Partner Quality

This brand is dependable and reliable

This brand has always been good to me

If this brand makes a claim or promise about its products, it is probably true

I know what to expect from this brand

Personal Commitment

I will stay with this brand through good times and bad times

I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this brand

I have made a pledge of sorts to stick with this brand

This brand can always count on me

4.3.2 Causal Attribution

In this study, stability attribution was measured with a scale that reflected the extent to which the service failure was viewed as permanent or expected. Control attribution was assessed through a set of items related to the degree to which the cause of the failure was perceived as controllable by the firm.

The scale for causal attribution developed by Hess Jr et al. (2003) was adopted. The instrument consisted of two sub-scales to measure casual stability and controllability, based on a five-point Likert scale. Attribution of stability with 4 items ($\alpha=0.795$; $CR=0.805$; $AVE=0.509$) was adopted from Russell (1982), Hess Jr et al. (2003) and Poon et al. (2004). Attribution of control with 3 items ($\alpha=0.772$; $CR=0.794$; $AVE=0.566$) was adopted from Russell (1982), Hess Jr et al. (2003) and Poon et al. (2004). The final measurement of causal attribution contained 7 items as follows (See Table 4.2) based on a 5-point Likert scale from 1 = “strongly disagree” to 5 = “strongly agree”.

Table 4.2 Causal Attribution Measurement Used in the Current Study

| Factor | Item |
|----------------------------------|---|
| Attributions of Stability | The same problem is very likely to occur again in the near future |
| | The cause of the problem is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) |
| | The cause of the problem is very likely to be solvable only temporarily (so it will re-occur) |

The cause of the problem is very likely to appear very frequently

Attribution of Control

The cause of the problem is controllable by this hotel

The cause of the problem can be predicted by this hotel

The hotel could have done something to avoid the problem

4.3.3 Emotional Responses

As defined, emotional responses are people’s mental state(s) of readiness that arise from cognitive appraisals of events or their own thoughts (Bagozzi, Gopinath, & Nyer, 1999). The scale for the emotional responses used was the one developed by Vázquez-Casielles (2007) which was adopted from Izard (1977), Priluck (2003), Plutchick (1980), Machleit & Mantel (2001), and Smith & Bolton (2002). The measurement of emotional responses had 3 items, they are ‘angry’, ‘regretful’, ‘sorry’ ($\alpha=0.827$; CR=0.901; AVE=0.752). Respondents were asked to indicate to what extent they had experienced negative emotions when the service failure occurred. Again a 5-point Likert scale was used, with scale points from 1 = “very unlikely” to 5= “very likely”.

4.3.4 Behavioral Intentions

As defined earlier, intentions can be thought of as currently planned actions to be taken at some future point (Malhotra, 1993). In this study, behavioural intentions were considered as a latent construct and measured based on two indicators: repurchase

intentions and word-of-mouth intentions. Repurchase intentions are the consumers' stated belief that they will repurchase a particular type of service, or a particular brand (Boulding et al., 1993). Word-of-mouth intentions are consumers' stated belief that they would tell others of the service experience, especially members of their social set who were not directly involved in the service encounter (Richins, 1983).

In this study, purchase intentions and word-of-mouth intentions were measured using a behavioural intentions scale adopted from Zeithaml et al. (1996) (See Table 4.3). All the items are measured on a 5-point Likert scale, with responses ranging from 1 = "very unlikely" to 5 = "very likely".

Table 4.3 Behavioral Intentions Measurement Used in the Current Study

| Item |
|---|
| Return to this hotel if you visit the same destination again |
| Switch to another hotel brand in the future |
| Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice |
| Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people |
| Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand |

Although all the scales employed in this study were adopted from other research, items for the measures were still modified following Churchill's (1984) suggestions. Next, an expert panel in the hospitality field was consulted to judge the items for face validity and clarity. Then, an appropriate pilot test was conducted to create a more effective research instrument. In the next section, the pilot study plan is described.

4.4 Questionnaire Design

Based on the literature review, a structured-undisguised and self-administered preliminary questionnaire adapted to China and its hotel industry context was developed. The questionnaire consisted of four sections. The first section had two screening questions to ensure whether respondents had stayed in any 4-star or 5-star hotel in the past twelve months, and also to assess the level of their loyalty to that hotel. For some cooperating hotels, the first screen question was not included. The second section was to understand the relationship between that hotel and consumers, which was to assess the levels of brand relationship quality. The third section described a service failure situation and asked the respondents to indicate their corresponding reactions. The last section collects respondent demographic information, such as gender, education and income. The scenario used in this study was the most common case that might happen in most high-end hotels and was designed through a focus group interview with hotel managers. The advantages of using scenarios is that they eliminate difficulties associated with observation or enactment of service failure/recovery incidents in the field and avoided response bias due to memory lapses and rationalization tendencies associated with retrospective self-reports (Mattila, 2004; A. K. Smith, Bolton, & Wagner, 1999).

Rating scales are widely used in social science research to measure latent constructs. In this study, all measurement scale used five-point Likert scales. They were treated as interval, while demographic information was considered nominal. Two versions of the questionnaire: English and Chinese were prepared. The questionnaire was translated following a blind translation-back-translation method (Brislin, 1976).

4.5 Data Collection

4.5.1 Target Population

In this study, the target population is defined as “all hotel consumers who have stayed in any 4-star or 5-star international or local hotel in China”. There were two reasons for defining the target population. First, China nowadays offers a wide range of luxury hotels with all the major international chains represented, and receives a large number of hotel customers for different cultured contexts annually. Second, 4-star and 5-star hotel are very likely to devote considerable time and effort to build relationships with hotel customers. These types of hotel brands are more likely to act as relationship partners.

For the target hotel brands, three kinds of 4-star and 5-star hotel brands were pursuit in this study. They were international hotel brands, government-owned hotel brands and local private owned hotel brands. Therefore, hotels in the Yangzi River Delta and Hong Kong become the first choice. The Yangzi River Delta is one of the leading districts in the developing economy in China. Hong Kong is an important international metropolis in China. Both of them have leading hotel industries and attract a large market of high-end international and domestic hotel guests.

4.5.2 Sampling Size

There are two popular methods for determining a sample size. For populations that are large, Cochran and Israel (1963) developed the Equation 1 to yield a representative sample for proportions (Israel, 1992, 2009).

$$\text{Equation 1: } n_0 = \frac{Z^2 pq}{e^2}$$

Where, n_0 is the sample size.

Z^2 is the abscissa of the normal curve that cuts off an area at the tails (equals the desired confidence level, e.g. 95%); the value for Z is found in statistical tables which contain the area under the normal curve.

e is the desired level of precision, p is the estimated proportion of an attribute that is present in the population.

q is $1-p$.

The population of interest in this study is defined as 4-star and 5-star hotel consumers in China. There is a large population but that we do not know the variability in the proportion that will be adopted for main study; therefore, assume $p = .5$ (maximum variability). Furthermore, suppose we desire a 95% confidence level and $\pm 5\%$ precision. The resulting sample size for this study is demonstrated in the following equation.

$$n_0 = \frac{Z^2 pq}{e^2} = \frac{(1.96)^2 (.5)(.5)}{(.05)^2} = 385$$

To ensure stable results for subsequent data analysis, a minimum sample size of 385 was deemed appropriate for this study.

Therefore, to make the study more reliable, the sample size used for this study was rounded up to 400 respondents. This sample size also meets the criteria of SEM sample size ratio: the sample size should be large enough to include 5 observations for each estimated parameter.

4.5.3 Sampling Plan

In the phase of data collection, we first sent the cooperation letters to the hotels asking for their assistance with the study. When we gained the hotels' permission, the questionnaires were distributed to the guests at these hotels. Hotel guests were asked to complete a self-administered questionnaire upon check-in or check out of their own accord after briefly introducing the survey. For the main study, the data were collected in three months. Researchers were allowed to stay in the hotel to administer questionnaires for a few hours on the day of data collection, rather than giving this task to hotel staff. This gave the impression to respondents that a third a third party and not the hotel itself was conducting the survey.

4.6 Pilot Study

Churchill Jr. (1979) indicates that researchers should concentrate more on developing sound measures before considering the significance of their findings or their use of definitive statistical technique. In keeping with this, the pilot study was conducted to create stable measurements and confirm the final questionnaire. The initial instrument was pilot-tested with 96 respondents who had lodged in hotels in the past twelve months. The results of pilot test are reported in the following sections.

4.6.1 Pre-test

Before the pilot study, a pre-test was conducted, which focused primarily on content validity, questionnaire formats (appropriateness of item statements, questionnaire length and point scales) and instructions (Devellis, 2003; Netemeyer et al., 2003). Ten university professionals in hospitality and tourism industry, five academic colleagues from School of Hotel and Tourism Management, The Hong Kong Polytechnic University and eight hotel consumers were asked to review the questionnaire to ensure adequate understanding of the questions, comprehensibility of the language and face validity. The pre-test indicated that respondents were comfortable with the five-point Likert scale format. The length of the questionnaire (10 minutes) was acceptable. Based on the feedback, several modifications were incorporated into the questionnaire. The format of questions was adjusted, the wording of certain scale items was modified, the description of the scenario was clarified, and the instructions were simplified.

4.6.2 Participation Rate and Respondent Profile

More than 30 hotel and hotel groups in China were contacted for the pilot study and main survey. Eleven hotel/hotel groups located in Hong Kong, Hangzhou, Nanjing, Ningbo and Shanghai participated in the survey. The responding hotels in the pilot survey are presented in Tables 4.4

Table 4.4 Profile of Responding Hotels

| Hotel Name | Star Classification | No. of Room | Ownership |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------|------------------|
| Fang Yuan Jinling | 5-star | 198 | State-owned |
| The Purple Palace | 5-star | 350 | State-owned |
| Jinling Resort | 5-star | 325 | State-owned |
| Jinling Hotel | 5-star | 585 | State-owned |
| Nanyuan Hotel | 5-star | 438 | Private-owned |
| Metropark Hotel Kowloon | Tariff A | 487 | Private-owned |
| Jin Jiang Hotel | 5-star | 434 | State-owned |
| New Century Grand Hotel Ningbo | 5-star | 392 | Private-owned |
| Langham Place Hotel | Tariff A | 665 | Private-owned |
| Zhejiang Narada Grand Hotel | 5-star | 393 | State-owned |
| Regal Kowloon Hotel | Tariff A | 600 | Private-owned |

Ninety-six hotel consumers participated in the pilot survey. The respondent profiles are presented in Table 4.5. About three out of five respondents were male. The majority of them were aged between 21 and 50 years of age. Hotel guests aged 21-30 and 31-40 accounted for the largest percentages, which were 33.3% and 37.9% individual respondents. Not surprisingly, more than two thirds had a university degree or above. Only a very small proportion less than 4% had secondary/high school level or primary level. About 70% of respondents were from Mainland China. Most of them (70%) had a monthly income of below 2000 US\$.

Table 4.5 Profile of the Respondents for the Pilot Study (n=96)

| Characteristics | Frequency | Valid (%) | Percentage |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| Gender | | | |
| Male | 56 | 58.3 | |
| Female | 40 | 41.7 | |
| Age | | | |
| 18-20 | 0 | 0 | |
| 21-30 | 29 | 30.2 | |
| 31-40 | 33 | 34.4 | |
| 41-50 | 29 | 30.2 | |
| 51-60 | 4 | 4.2 | |
| >61 | 1 | 1.0 | |
| Education | | | |
| Primary | 0 | 0 | |
| Secondary/high school | 4 | 4.2 | |
| Diploma | 26 | 27.4 | |
| University or above | 65 | 68.4 | |

| | | |
|-----------------------|----|------|
| Country of Origin | | |
| Mainland China | 72 | 75.8 |
| HK, Macau & Taiwan | 17 | 17.9 |
| South-east Asia | 4 | 4.2 |
| Europe | 0 | 0 |
| North America | 2 | 2.1 |
| Australia | 0 | 0 |
| Japan & Korea | 0 | 0 |
| Monthly-income (US\$) | | |
| <1000 | 25 | 31.2 |
| 1001-2000 | 22 | 27.5 |
| 2001-3000 | 11 | 13.8 |
| 3001-4000 | 9 | 11.2 |
| 4001-5000 | 6 | 7.5 |
| 5001-6000 | 4 | 5.0 |
| >6000 | 3 | 3.8 |

4.6.3 Validity and Reliability

Validity

Validity is the extent to which an instrument truly measures the constructs it is intended to measure (Churchill Jr, 1979, 1991). Content validity refers to the degree to which the measurements' substance is representative of the literature surrounding the construct (Churchill, 1991). The content validity of the survey instrument was established through the adoption of validated instruments by other researchers in the literature (Straub, 1989). Items for the measures were modified following Churchill's (1979) suggestions. In

addition, definitions and items concerning brand relationship quality, causal attributions, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions were all widely accepted in the previous studies. With satisfactory content validity established, the measurement items were further tested with an expert panel in the hospitality field for consistency, ease of understanding, and clarity.

Construct validity refers to the correspondence between an unobservable construct and an operationalized version of the construct (Churchill Jr, 1979). This validity entails comparing a measurement to the general theoretical framework used in its development, in order to assess whether it is adequately tied to concepts and theoretical assumptions used for the study (Churchill, 1991). Confirmatory factor analysis was used to assess the construct validity for each of the multi-item scales used in this study (Churchill, 1979). The results are presented in Chapter 5.

Reliability

Reliability is an assessment of the degree of consistency between multiple measurements of a variable (Hair, Black, Babin, & Anderson, 2010). Without evidence of reliability, interpretation of results is highly suspecting (Churchill, 1979; Churchill & Peter, 1984). Internal consistency represents one approach to estimating reliability. This approach estimates reliability by considering each of two or more parts of a measurement instrument as separate scales. For this study, Cronbach's alpha was calculated for each multi-item measurement scale (Cronbach, 1951). The criteria decides whether to delete an item based

on its corrected item-total correlation, and whether the elimination improves the corresponding alpha values (Parasuraman, Zeithaml, & Berry, 1985). According to the recommendation of Bernstein and Putnam (1986), the acceptable Cronbach coefficient alpha of variables is .70.

The results of coefficient alpha are presented in Table 4.6. The majority of the measurements for these constructs have a reliability coefficient above or near to .80, indicating that the scale scores are reasonably reliable for respondents such as those in this study. When examining the individual items, Item BI37r under construct *behavioral intentions* has the lowest corrected item-total correlation (.212), which is under the threshold value of 0.3 (Ho, 2006). The Cronbach's alpha for the overall scale is .829. If this item is removed from the scale, the overall reliability would increase slightly to .870. Thus, this item was deleted for the main study. Another item, SA30, under construct *stability attribution*, also has a very low corrected item-total correlation (.267), which is again under the threshold value of 0.3 (Ho, 2006). Cronbach's alpha for the overall scale is equal to .683, and the overall reliability would increase slightly to .728 if this item is removed from the scale. Thus, this item was also deleted for the main study.

Table 4.6 Reliability of Constructs

| | | Item-Total Correlation | Alpha if Item Deleted | Reliability Coefficient |
|-----------------------------------|---|---------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| Love/Passion | | | | .892 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .749 | .866 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .729 | .873 | |
| brq14 | I feel that this brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | .761 | .862 | |
| brq20 | I have feelings for this brand that I don't have for many other brands | .818 | .841 | |
| Self-connection | | | | .751 |
| brq2 | This brand and I have a lot in common | .567 | .688 | |
| brq7 | This hotel brand says a lot about the kind of person I am | .547 | .696 | |
| brq12 | This brand states about what is important to me in life | .461 | .729 | |
| brq17 | This brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | .595 | .678 | |
| brq22 | I feel related to the type of people who are the customers of this brand | .424 | .738 | |
| Behavioral interdependence | | | | .811 |
| brq4 | I have really gotten used to having this brand around | .699 | .705 | |
| brq15 | It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another brand from this category | .591 | .820 | |
| brq23 | Every time I use this brand, I am reminded of how much I like it | .739 | .700 | |
| Intimacy | | | | .876 |
| brq3 | I feel like this brand actually cares about me | .707 | .850 | |
| brq9 | I feel I really understand this brand | .656 | .861 | |

| | | | | |
|--|--|------|------|------|
| brq13 | It feels like I know this brand for a long time | .720 | .847 | |
| brq19 | This brand really listens to what I have to say | .778 | .833 | |
| brq24 | I feel this brand really understands me | .678 | .857 | |
| Partner quality | | | | .771 |
| brq6 | If this brand makes a claim or promise about its products, it is probably true | .540 | .737 | |
| brq11 | I know what to expect from this brand | .569 | .720 | |
| brq16 | This brand has always been good to me | .591 | .705 | |
| brq21 | This brand is dependable and reliable | .605 | .698 | |
| Personal commitment | | | | .862 |
| brq5 | This brand can always count on me | .696 | .832 | |
| brq10 | I will stay with this brand through good times and bad times | .731 | .816 | |
| brq18 | I have made a pledge of sorts to stick with this brand | .734 | .815 | |
| brq25 | I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this brand | .689 | .835 | |
| Attributions of stability | | | | .683 |
| as26 | The same problem is very likely to occur again in the near future | .267 | .728 | |
| as27 | The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | .658 | .479 | |
| sa28 | The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily (so it will re-occur) | .411 | .651 | |
| sa29 | The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | .548 | .559 | |
| Attributions of controllability | | | | .759 |
| ca30 | The cause is controllable by this hotel | .569 | .707 | |
| ca31 | The cause can be predicted by this hotel | .663 | .590 | |
| ca32 | This hotel could have done something to avoid the problem | .561 | .720 | |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---|------|------|
| Emotional responses | | | .800 |
| er33 | Angry | .674 | .695 |
| er34 | Regretful | .693 | .680 |
| er35 | Sorry | .573 | .802 |
| Behavioral intentions | | | .829 |
| bi36 | Return to this hotel if you visit the same detonation again | .593 | .802 |
| bi38 | Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice | .555 | .810 |
| bi39 | Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people | .704 | .778 |
| bi40 | Recommend this hotel brand to someone who seeks your advice | .775 | .761 |
| bi41 | Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand | .774 | .762 |
| bi37r | Switch to another hotel brand in the future | .212 | .870 |

4.7 Method of Data Analysis

For the main study, collected data were analyzed following the principles and procedures of structural equation modeling (SEM). SEM is a technique for simultaneously estimating the relationships between observed and latent variables. It integrates new developments of two standard statistical methodologies: CFA and path analysis. For CFA, the researcher begins with a hypothesis prior to the analysis. The model, or hypothesis, specifies which variable will be correlated with which factors, and which factors are correlated. In addition, CFA offers the research a more viable method for evaluating

construct validity. The following are the data analysis procedures. The collected data were analyzed using AMOS (Analysis of Moment Structure).

First, the data is screened prior to formal data analysis. The purpose of data screening is to ensure the data are appropriate for further data analysis and to not violate the assumptions of SEM significantly. Missing values and outliers are examined in this phase.

Second, the goodness-of-fit is assessed for overall model fit. However, there is no single recommended measure of model fit. Several common indices of fit are used for this study. They are chi-square (χ^2), the goodness-of-fit index (GFI), the root mean square residual (RMR), the root mean square error of approximation (RMSEA), and the comparative fit index (CFI). The chi-square becomes more sensitive as the number of indicators rises. Therefore, we examine a number of other measures. The GFI values range from 0 to 1, with values greater than 0.9 indicating a good fit to the data. The RMR values should be less than 0.1. RMSEA is similar to RMR based on the analysis of residuals. Values below 0.10 indicate a good fit to the data. CFI values larger than 0.9 indicate a good fit to the data.

Third, model modification is used to obtain a better-fitting model when the model does not fit the data well. In order to specify what level of chi-square change is required for a path to be included in the modification index output, the critical value of a chi-square distribution with one degree of freedom is 3.84. In AMOS, the default value is 4.00. With

the modification index results, corresponding modifications are made to obtain a good model.

Fourth, when the overall model is accepted, the estimated path coefficient could be assumed to represent the effect from the starting-point variable to the ending-point variable. The proposed model hypothesizes that there are significant causal relationships among five constructs of 'brand relationship quality,' 'controllability attribution,' 'stability attribution,' 'emotional responses,' and 'behavioral intention.' The essence of applying SEM is handling causal relationships among these constructs. Then, each of the constructs is evaluated separately by examining the indicator loadings for statistical significance and assessing the construct's reliability and variance extracted.

CHAPTER 5 DATA ANALYSIS & RESULTS

CHAPTER 5 DATA ANALYSIS & RESULTS

5.1 Introduction

This chapter presents the results of main study and interprets the findings. It starts with data screening. Several issues are examined carefully. Then, the profiles of the respondents for the main survey are presented. This chapter also reports the results of reliability for all the measurement scales of five constructs. Next, a two-step approach CFA test is chosen to ensure both the measurement and the structural models are adequate, followed by hypothesis testing. MANOVA test is conducted to compare the differences between male and female, as well as high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers, in responding to service failures. The last section interprets the findings.

5.2 Data Screening

Data screening was first conducted. The purpose of data screening is to ensure that data are appropriate for further analysis and do not violate the assumptions of SEM significantly. Several issues were examined carefully. The treatment of missing observations was discussed first. Then, the distribution issues, mainly univariate and multivariate normality, were examined, followed by outliers.

5.2.1 Missing Data

Missing data were treated using a four-step process, which addresses the types and extent of missing data, identification of missing data processes, and available remedies for accommodating data into multivariate analysis (Hair et al., 2010).

First, we determine the type of missing data. The main study collected 423 valid samples. All the missing data in this study were unknown and could not be ignored because these unknown missing data were related directly to non-response by the respondent. Some certain questions, such as “income” and “education,” were left unanswered by respondents. Therefore, there is a need to further identify the extent of the missing data.

Next, we determine the extent of the missing data. The objective in this step is to identify whether the percentage of missing data is sufficiently low to merit remedy. For an individual case or observation, missing data under 10% are remedied in the following step. As can be seen from Table 5.1, among the 423 cases, the highest amount of missing data is 47 cases for “income” (11.1% of the sample), followed by “education” (4.3% of the sample) and “country” (3.1% of the sample). All the others have a percentage of missing value lower than 10% or no missing value at all. Therefore, no cases need to be deleted.

Table 5.1 Summary Statistics of Missing Data for Main Study

| Variable | Number of Cases | Mean | Missing | |
|---------------|-----------------|------|---------|---------|
| | | | Count | Percent |
| brq1 | 423 | 3.58 | 0 | .0 |
| brq2 | 423 | 3.37 | 0 | .0 |
| brq3 | 421 | 3.66 | 2 | .5 |
| brq4 | 422 | 3.71 | 1 | .2 |
| brq5 | 422 | 3.61 | 1 | .2 |
| brq6 | 423 | 3.92 | 0 | .0 |
| brq7 | 423 | 3.77 | 0 | .0 |
| brq8 | 417 | 3.65 | 6 | 1.4 |
| brq9 | 422 | 3.48 | 1 | .2 |
| brq10 | 422 | 3.41 | 1 | .2 |
| brq11 | 422 | 3.83 | 1 | .2 |
| brq12 | 420 | 3.30 | 3 | .7 |
| brq13 | 418 | 3.63 | 5 | 1.2 |
| brq14 | 421 | 3.56 | 2 | .5 |
| brq15 | 423 | 2.99 | 0 | .0 |
| brq16 | 423 | 3.89 | 0 | .0 |
| brq17 | 423 | 3.70 | 0 | .0 |
| brq18 | 423 | 3.18 | 0 | .0 |
| brq19 | 422 | 3.68 | 1 | .2 |
| brq20 | 422 | 3.56 | 1 | .2 |
| brq21 | 423 | 3.85 | 0 | .0 |
| brq22 | 421 | 3.32 | 2 | .5 |
| brq23 | 423 | 3.65 | 0 | .0 |
| brq24 | 422 | 3.55 | 1 | .2 |
| brq25 | 423 | 3.25 | 0 | .0 |
| attribution27 | 422 | 2.87 | 1 | .2 |
| attribution28 | 423 | 3.16 | 0 | .0 |
| attribution29 | 421 | 2.93 | 2 | .5 |
| attribution30 | 423 | 3.57 | 0 | .0 |
| attribution31 | 422 | 3.69 | 1 | .2 |

| | | | | |
|---------------|-----|------|----|------|
| attribution32 | 423 | 3.87 | 0 | .0 |
| emotion33 | 423 | 3.41 | 0 | .0 |
| emotion34 | 423 | 2.89 | 0 | .0 |
| emotion35 | 423 | 2.98 | 0 | .0 |
| intention37 | 423 | 3.03 | 0 | .0 |
| intention38 | 423 | 3.71 | 0 | .0 |
| intention39 | 423 | 3.57 | 0 | .0 |
| intention40 | 423 | 3.66 | 0 | .0 |
| intention41 | 422 | 3.55 | 1 | .2 |
| Q2loyalty | 423 | NA | 0 | .0 |
| gender | 423 | NA | 0 | .0 |
| age | 421 | NA | 2 | .5 |
| education | 405 | NA | 18 | 4.3 |
| country | 410 | NA | 13 | 3.1 |
| income | 376 | NA | 47 | 11.1 |

NA= Not applicable to non-metric variables

Next, we diagnose the randomness of the missing data process. This step ascertains that the degrees of randomness present are distributed randomly across the cases and the variables. Therefore, missing data process was considered missing completely at random (MCAR).

Finally, we select an imputation method. Imputation means to replace or substitute the missing observations with estimated score based on valid values of other variables and/or cases in the sample (Hair et al., 2010). There are several ways to calculate estimated scores. The missing data in this study is MCAR; thus, the cases with missing data are indistinguishable from cases with complete data (Hair et al., 2010). Therefore, this study employed expectation and maximization (EM) method. As shown in table 5.2, no significant differences between these values are recorded.

Table 5.2 Comparing the Estimates of Mean and Standard Deviation by EM methods

| | | brq1 | brq2 | brq3 | brq4 | brq5 | brq6 | brq7 | brq8 |
|------------|------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| Estimated | All values | 3.58 | 3.37 | 3.66 | 3.71 | 3.61 | 3.92 | 3.77 | 3.65 |
| Means | EM | 3.58 | 3.35 | 3.64 | 3.71 | 3.61 | 3.89 | 3.74 | 3.64 |
| Estimated | All values | .759 | .847 | .769 | .850 | .897 | .656 | .769 | .752 |
| Standard | EM | .741 | .855 | .777 | .867 | .921 | .670 | .786 | .767 |
| Deviations | | | | | | | | | |
| | | brq9 | brq10 | brq11 | brq12 | brq13 | brq14 | brq15 | brq16 |
| Estimated | All values | 3.48 | 3.41 | 3.83 | 3.30 | 3.63 | 3.56 | 2.29 | 3.89 |
| Standard | EM | 3.46 | 3.39 | 3.84 | 3.30 | 3.63 | 3.56 | 3.02 | 3.88 |
| Deviations | | | | | | | | | |
| Estimated | All values | .803 | .838 | .670 | .818 | .839 | .780 | .971 | .696 |
| Means | EM | .804 | .839 | .657 | .825 | .840 | .777 | .962 | .695 |
| | | brq17 | brq18 | brq19 | brq2 | brq21 | brq18 | brq22 | brq23 |
| Estimated | All values | 3.70 | 3.18 | 3.68 | 3.56 | 3.85 | 3.18 | 3.32 | 3.65 |
| Means | EM | 3.67 | 3.18 | 3.65 | 3.57 | 3.83 | 3.18 | 3.32 | 3.64 |
| Estimated | All values | .760 | .926 | .754 | .798 | .726 | .926 | .700 | .734 |
| Standard | EM | .741 | .902 | .766 | .794 | .728 | .902 | .691 | .739 |
| Deviations | | | | | | | | | |
| | | brq24 | brq25 | sa27 | sa28 | sa29 | ca30 | ca31 | ca32 |
| Estimated | All values | 3.55 | 3.25 | 2.87 | 3.16 | 2.93 | 3.57 | 3.69 | 3.87 |
| Standard | EM | 3.56 | 3.26 | 2.91 | 3.15 | 3.01 | 3.56 | 3.69 | 3.88 |
| Deviations | | | | | | | | | |
| Estimated | All values | .784 | .880 | .930 | .905 | .938 | .871 | .800 | .740 |
| Means | EM | .777 | .865 | .925 | .903 | .934 | .866 | .808 | .736 |
| | | emo33 | emo34 | emo35 | int38 | int39 | int40 | int41 | |
| Estimated | All values | 3.41 | 2.89 | 2.98 | 3.71 | 3.57 | 3.66 | 3.55 | |
| Means | EM | 3.46 | 2.95 | 3.02 | 3.70 | 3.55 | 3.66 | 3.54 | |
| Estimated | All values | .877 | .846 | .910 | .699 | .788 | .783 | .836 | |
| Standard | EM | .831 | .808 | .895 | .681 | .777 | .796 | .858 | |
| Deviations | | | | | | | | | |

5.2.2 Data Normality

One of the important assumptions of applying SEM is that the observed variables follow normal distributions. According to Tabachnick, Fidell, and Osterlind (2001), a sample size of at least 20 in each cell should ensure robustness (i.e., to check both univariate and multivariate normality).

Univariate normality is a necessary but insufficient condition of multivariate normality. To examine univariate normality, SPSS descriptive statistics analysis was employed in this study. The results show that all the indicators are distributed normally. To test for multivariate normality, Mahalanobis distances using SPSS regression were used. Mahalanobis distance is the distance of a particular case from the centroid of the remaining cases, where the centroid is the point created by the means of all the remaining cases and variables (Tabachnick et al., 2001). The results show that Mahalanobis distance has a maximum value of 118.05. This number was compared to a critical value. Critical value is determined by using a critical value of chi-square table, with the number of dependent variables as degrees of freedom. According to the table of critical values for evaluating Mahalanobis distance values ($\alpha = .001$, see appendix), the critical values at the degree of freedom of 40 is 73.40. The maximum value of Mahalanobis distance is large than 73.40, which suggests the presence of multivariate outliers. Therefore, further investigation is needed to determine how many cases are involved, and just how different they are from the remaining cases.

5.2.3 Outliers

Outliers are extreme scores that are very different from the other scores. Hair et al. (2010) suggested that outliers should be checked from univariate, bivariate, and multivariate perspectives. Univariate outliers are mostly irrelevant in the present study as most of the scales were of five-point Likert-type or semantic differential scales. To test for multivariate outliers, we used SPSS to general extreme values for the Mahalanobis distance. The extreme values box presents the highest and lowest for Mahalanobis distance variable and the ID numbers. One person with ID 420 has a score of 118.05, whereas three other people have scores larger than 85.00, which are a little bit higher than 73.40. Therefore, the four cases were deleted (ID 420, 215, 53, 148); however, the fifth case was left in the data file.

Table 5.3 Extreme Values

| | | Case No. | ID | Value |
|-----------------------------|---|-----------------|-----------|--------------|
| Mahalanobis DistanceHighest | 1 | 420 | 420 | 1.18052E2 |
| | 2 | 215 | 215 | 8.99278E1 |
| | 3 | 53 | 53 | 8.93900E1 |
| | 4 | 148 | 148 | 8.62173E1 |
| | 5 | 7 | 7 | 8.15357E1 |
| Lowest | 1 | 108 | 108 | 9.39746 |
| | 2 | 111 | 111 | 9.56723 |
| | 3 | 226 | 226 | 1.03329E1 |
| | 4 | 224 | 224 | 1.04797E1 |
| | 5 | 255 | 255 | 1.07621E1 |

5.3 Profile of the Respondents for the Main Survey

After deleting 4 outlying cases, 419 cases were left. Table 5.4 shows the demographic profile of the respondents based on 419 completed questionnaires. First, respondents are not equally divided by gender and approximately three out of five respondents are male. This is reasonable because, according to the interviews with the hotels managers, most of the hotels in this study are business hotels and have more male customers in general. Second, the majority of the respondents are between 21 and 50 years of age. Therefore, hotel guests aged 21–30 and 31–40 account for the largest percentages, 33.3% and 37.9%, respectively. People aged 41–50 also account for a moderate proportion (20%.) Third, among these respondents, not surprisingly, more than two thirds have a university degree or higher. A very small proportion (4%) holds secondary/high school level or primary level or less, which indicates that, in general, high-end hotel guests are well educated. Fourth, in this study, approximately 70% hotel guests are from Mainland China. The others, comprising approximately 8%, mostly come from Europe, North America, and Hong Kong, Macau, and Taiwan. Finally, this study also investigated the monthly income of high-end hotel guests. Most respondents (approximately 70%) have a monthly income of less than 3,000 USD. Notably, approximately 20% of the respondents have an income less than 1,000 USD; however, another 15% make more than 6,000 USD. The reason could be that since this study collected most data in Yangtze River Delta (YRD) (including Hangzhou, Nanjing, Ningbo and Shanghai), which is more developed than other regions in China, and there is a large income gap. Another reason is probably due to the constitution of the market around the hotels. For instance, Fang Yuan International Hotel in

Nanjing has a stable market from the surrounding international corporations, and this hotel market has an average income of 2,000 USD. Therefore, having business guests at these two levels is unsurprising.

Table 5.4 Profile of the Respondents for the Main Study (n=423)

| Characteristics | Frequency | Valid (%) | Percentage |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| Gender | | | |
| Male | 247 | 58.9 | |
| Female | 172 | 41.1 | |
| Age | | | |
| 18-20 | 6 | 1.4 | |
| 21-30 | 139 | 33.3 | |
| 31-40 | 158 | 37.9 | |
| 41-50 | 91 | 21.8 | |
| 51-60 | 20 | 4.8 | |
| >61 | 3 | .7 | |
| Education | | | |
| Primary | 1 | .2 | |
| Secondary/high school | 13 | 3.2 | |
| Diploma | 112 | 27.7 | |
| University or above | 276 | 68.7 | |
| Country of Original | | | |
| Mainland China | 279 | 68.9 | |
| HK, Macau & Taiwan | 32 | 7.8 | |
| South-east Asia | 16 | 3.9 | |
| Europe | 34 | 8.2 | |
| North America | 30 | 7.3 | |
| Australia | 6 | 1.5 | |
| Japan & Korea | 10 | 2.5 | |
| Monthly-income (US\$) | | | |
| <1000 | 71 | 19.1 | |
| 1001-2000 | 86 | 23.1 | |
| 2001-3000 | 73 | 19.6 | |
| 3001-4000 | 38 | 10.2 | |
| 4001-5000 | 19 | 5.1 | |

| | | |
|-----------|----|------|
| 5001-6000 | 28 | 7.5 |
| >6000 | 57 | 15.3 |

5.4 Scale Reliability

After data screening, the next step was to test scale reliability. The purpose of this step is to measure the internal consistency of measurement of *BRQ*, *attribution*, *emotional responses*, and *behavior intentions*. Since a scale should consistently reflect the construct and the manifest variables, it should produce results consistent with the overall questionnaire (Field, 2005). Coefficient alpha (Cronbach's alpha = α) is designed as a measure of internal consistency. A Cronbach's alpha value of no lower than .70 is applied (Hair et al., 2010).

The results of coefficient alpha are presented in Table 5.5. The majority of the measurement for these constructs has a reliability coefficient above or near .80, indicating that the scale scores are reasonably reliable for respondents like those in this study. When examining the individual items, Item CA30 under construct *controllability attribution* has the lowest corrected item-total correlations. The Cronbach's alpha for the overall scale is .779. If this item is removed from the scale, the overall reliability would increase slightly to .812. However, this item was not deleted because the correlation for CA30 is .523, which is above the threshold value of 0.3 (Ho, 2006). This means this item may still correlate with total and perhaps still be acceptable for further analysis.

Table 5.5 Reliability of Constructs

| | | Item-Total Correlation | Alpha Item Deleted | if Reliability Coefficient |
|-----------------------------------|---|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|
| Love/Passion | | | | .874 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .744 | .833 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .700 | .850 | |
| brq14 | I feel that this brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | .705 | .849 | |
| brq20 | I have feelings for this brand that I don't have for many other brands | .771 | .822 | |
| Self-connection | | | | .797 |
| brq2 | This brand and I have a lot in common | .626 | .743 | |
| brq7 | This hotel brand says a lot about the kind of person I am | .581 | .758 | |
| brq12 | This brand states about what is important to me in life | .609 | .749 | |
| brq17 | This brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | .625 | .745 | |
| brq22 | I feel related to the type of people who are the customers of this brand | .457 | .793 | |
| Behavioral interdependence | | | | .767 |
| brq4 | I have really gotten used to having this brand | .616 | .667 | |
| brq15 | It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another brand from this category | .588 | .717 | |
| brq23 | Every time I use this brand, I am reminded of how much I like it | .620 | .680 | |
| Intimacy | | | | .867 |

| | | | | |
|--|--|------|------|-------------|
| brq3 | I feel like this brand actually cares about me | .684 | .841 | |
| brq9 | I feel I really understand this brand | .645 | .851 | |
| brq13 | It feels like I know this brand for a long time | .652 | .850 | |
| brq19 | This brand really listens to what I have to say | .720 | .832 | |
| brq24 | I feel this brand really understands me | .756 | .823 | |
| Partner quality | | | | .808 |
| brq6 | If this brand makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | .624 | .761 | |
| brq11 | I know what to expect from this brand | .590 | .776 | |
| brq16 | This brand has always been good to me | .656 | .745 | |
| brq21 | This brand is dependable and reliable | .632 | .757 | |
| Personal commitment | | | | .850 |
| brq5 | This brand can always count on me | .665 | .819 | |
| brq10 | I will stay with this brand through good times and bad times | .666 | .819 | |
| brq18 | I have made a pledge of sorts to stick with this brand | .697 | .805 | |
| brq25 | I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this brand | .727 | .792 | |
| Attributions of stability | | | | .810 |
| as27 | The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | .685 | .713 | |
| sa28 | The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily (so it will re-occur) | .627 | .773 | |
| sa29 | The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | .667 | .732 | |
| Attributions of controllability | | | | .779 |
| ca30 | The cause of the problem is controllable by this hotel | .523 | .812 | |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---|------|------|
| ca31 | The cause of the problem can be predicted by this hotel | .689 | .620 |
| ca32 | The hotel could have done something to avoid the problem | .652 | .669 |
| Emotional responses | | | .812 |
| er33 | Angry | .620 | .784 |
| er34 | Regretful | .703 | .701 |
| er35 | Sorry | .665 | .739 |
| Behavioral intentions | | | .904 |
| bi36 | Return to this hotel if you visit the same detonation again | .727 | .889 |
| bi38 | Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice | .717 | .892 |
| bi39 | Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people | .774 | .879 |
| bi40 | Recommend this hotel brand to someone who seeks your advice | .793 | .875 |
| bi41 | Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand | .789 | .876 |

5.5 Measurement Model Testing

In this study, a two-step approach was chosen to ensure that both the measurement model and the structural model were adequate (J. C. Anderson & Gerbing, 1988). Before the examination of the relationships among the constructs of the structural model, CFA using AMOS was employed to identify whether the factors of the measurement scales were related to the underlying items developed in this study. We examined convergent validity,

discriminant validity, and construct reliability of the scales, as suggested by Hair et al. (2010).

According to Hair et al. (2010), unacceptable model specification is used to achieve fit, including assessing measurement model fit through a separate analysis for each construct instead of one analysis for the entire model because goodness-of-fit (GOF) indices are designed for testing the entire model, not a single construct at a time. Therefore, in this study, we only examined the BRQ model, but not all other individual models. In the following section, we present the results of CFA for overall measurement model.

5.5.1 BRQ Model Testing

BRQ model was verified by a CFA with 6 dimensions and 25 items, using the validation sample (n=419) by AMOS 17.0. The 25 items were specified as reflective indicators of their respective latent factors, and the factors were allowed to freely correlate with each other.

Overall Model Fit

The first run of CFA shows some support that the BRQ model is acceptable (chi-square = 811.725, degree of freedom = 260. GFI = .860, CFI = .913, RMR = .026, RMSEA = .071). However, two loading estimates were noted because they fell below the ideal factor loading cutoff of .70 (Hair et al, 2010): *brq7* (.603) and *brq22* (.544). This appears to be causing problems because, when examining average variance extracted (AVE) of BRQ

construct, it is below the recommend level of .5. This indicates that, on average, more errors remain in the items than variance explained by the latent factor structure imposed on the measure. Therefore, the item *brq 22* was deleted because it had the lowest factor loading.

The results also report modification indices offering suggestion for improving the model. A modification index is calculated for every possible relationship that is not estimated in a model (Hair et al., 2010). However, making model changes should also refer to conceptual support. An examination of modification indices reveal that one pair of residual covariance has the largest modification index values: *brq7* and *brq17* ($e7 \leftrightarrow e17$, MI = 54.305). The covariance of *e7* with *e17* was expected to be .124 if the model was modified with this covariance. The model's chi-square test of overall fit should be approximately 54.305 units lower than the present model's value of 811.725. In the previous stage, *brq7* was noticeable. The factor loading (.603) of this item is below the ideal standard of .70, but above the threshold level of .50. The values *brq 7* (*This brand says a lot about the kind of person I am*) and *brq17* (*This brand's image is consistent with how I would like to see myself*) also have a high covariance with each other. To consider the conceptual implications of model modification, *brq 7* was deleted, and the test was run again. The second run, without these two items, was more successful with a significant chi-square of 655.557 with 215 degrees of freedom, GFI value of .874, CFI value of .926, RMR value of .025, and RMSEA value of .070. According to Hair et al. (2010), for a model with less than 30 observed variables and a sample size of over 250, when the chi-square is expected to be significant, evidence of good fit would be a RMSEA less than .07

with CFI of .92 or higher (Hair et al., 2010). Therefore, we can accept the BRQ model with 23 items.

Table 5.6 Results of CFA for BRQ (n=423)

| Factor/Item | Factor Loading | SMC | Variance Extracted | Construct Reliability |
|-----------------------------------|---|------|--------------------|-----------------------|
| BRQ Dimensions | | | | |
| Love/Passion | | | .748 | .922 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .810 | .656 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .762 | .581 | |
| brq14 | I feel that this brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | .768 | .590 | |
| brq20 | I have feelings for this brand that I don't have for many other brands | .848 | .720 | |
| Self-connection | | | .612 | .831 |
| brq2 | This brand and I have a lot in common | .741 | .549 | |
| brq12 | This brand states about what is important to me in life | .713 | .508 | |
| brq17 | This brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | .663 | .439 | |
| Behavioral interdependence | | | .614 | .826 |
| brq4 | I have really gotten used to having this brand around | .749 | .561 | |
| brq15 | It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another brand from this category | .731 | .535 | |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|--|------|------|------|------|
| brq23 | Every time I use this brand, I am reminded of how much I like it | .712 | .507 | | |
| Intimacy | | | | .684 | .915 |
| brq3 | I feel like this brand actually cares about me | .755 | .577 | | |
| brq9 | I feel I really understand this brand | .720 | .518 | | |
| brq13 | It feels like I know this brand for a long time | .732 | .536 | | |
| brq19 | This brand really listens to what I have to say | .775 | .601 | | |
| brq24 | I feel this brand really understands me | .799 | .638 | | |
| Partner quality | | | | .694 | .900 |
| brq6 | If this brand makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | .691 | .478 | | |
| brq11 | I know what to expect from this brand | .674 | .454 | | |
| brq16 | This brand has always been good to me | .744 | .554 | | |
| brq21 | This brand is dependable and reliable | .756 | .571 | | |
| Personal commitment | | | | .646 | .880 |
| brq5 | This brand can always count on me | .760 | .577 | | |
| brq10 | I will stay with this brand through good times and bad times | .740 | .548 | | |
| brq18 | I have made a pledge of sorts to stick with this brand | .758 | .574 | | |
| brq25 | I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this brand | .806 | .650 | | |

$\chi^2 = 655.557$, d.f. = 215, $p = 0.000$,

GFI = .874**

CFI = .926**

RMR = .025**

RMSEA = .070**

Acceptability: ** (acceptable), * (marginal)

Measurement Model Fit

With the overall model fit established, the next step is to verify the construct validity by examining the convergent and discriminant validity. Convergent validity requires the indicators of a construct to converge or share a high proportion of common variance. AVE is one indicator of convergent validity. With CFA, AVE is calculated as the mean variance extracted for the items loading on a construct and is a summary indicator of convergence (Hair et al., 2010). An AVE of .5 or higher is a good rule of thumb, suggesting adequate convergence. We calculated the AVE estimates and present the results in Table 5.6. The AVE estimates range from .612 for *self-connection* to .748 for *love/passion*. All exceed the .5 rule of thumb substantially, indicating good convergent validity for the factors of BRQ. Construct reliability (CR) is another indicator of convergent validity. It is similar to Cronbach's alpha; a value of .70 or higher suggests good reliability. Reliability between .60 and .70 may be acceptable, provided that other indicator of a model's construct validity is good. We computed from the squared sum of factor loadings for each construct and the sum for the error variance term for a construct. As shown in Table 5.6, construct reliabilities range from .826 for *behavioral interdependence* to .922 for *love/passion*. Once again, these exceed the recommended level of .70, suggesting adequate reliability for the factors of BRQ.

Discriminant validity is the extent to which a construct is truly distinct from other constructs. According to Hair et al. (2010), high discriminant validity provides evidence that a construct is unique and captures some phenomena other measures do not. There are several ways to assess discriminant validity. One of them is to compare the AVE values to square inter-construct correlations for any two constructs. First, we examined the inter-construct covariance. As reported in Table 5.7, clearly, all the AVE values from Table 5.6 are greater than the corresponding inter-construct squared correlation estimates (above the diagonal). Therefore, this test indicates that there are no problems with discriminant validity for the BRQ CFA model.

Nomological validity is tested by examining whether the correlations among the constructs in a measurement theory make sense through the matrix of construct correlations (Hair et al., 2010). As Table 5.7 shows, all the constructs positively relate to others at .001 significance levels. Therefore, nomological validity can be supported by these significant correlations.

Table 5.7 BRQ Inter-construct Correlation Matrix (Standardized)

| | Love/ passion | Self- connection | Inter- dependence | Intimacy | Partner quality | Commit- ment |
|------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|
| Love/ passion | 1.00 | .08 | .10 | .13 | .07 | .16 |
| Self- connection | .29*** | 1.00 | .05 | .08 | .04 | .10 |
| Inter- dependence | .31*** | .22*** | 1.00 | .07 | .04 | .13 |

| | | | | | | |
|------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|------|
| Intimacy | .37*** | .28*** | .27*** | 1.00 | .07 | .14 |
| Partner quality | .27*** | .20*** | .20*** | .27*** | 1.00 | .07 |
| Commitment | .41*** | .31*** | .36*** | .37*** | .26*** | 1.00 |

Significance Level: *** = .001

Note: Values below the diagonal are correlation estimates among constructs, diagonal elements are construct variances, and values above the diagonal are squared correlations.

5.5.2 Overall Measurement Model Testing

An overall CFA model represents a baseline to assess the fit of the structural model (Hair et al., 2010). Therefore testing an overall measurement model first and then assessing the structural model, which specifies a set of theoretical relations between the constructs, would be inappropriate. In the overall measurement model, all constructs under study (namely, BRQ, stability attribution, controllability attribution, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions) were included in an overall CFA model that allowed correlation between all latent constructs. Table 5.8 reveals the results of the overall measurement model with a valid sample size of 419. All factor loadings have values close to or larger than .70, as suggested by Hair et al. (2010). Chi-square has a value of 1,501.574 with 613 degrees of freedom, which has a statistical significance level of .000. This shows that the differences of the predicted and actual matrices are significant because the chi-square becomes more sensitive as the number of indicators rises. Thus, additional measures of fit must be employed. The other goodness-of-fit indices did not indicate a very good fit within accepted exhortation levels: GFI = .829, CFI = .903, RMR = .034, RMSEA = .059.

According to Hair et al. (2010), for a model with more than 30 observed variables and a sample size of over 250, when a significant χ^2 value is expected, a good fitting model should have a RMSEA value less than .07, with CFI of .90 or higher, and RMR should be less than .08. Therefore, the results support a satisfactory fit for the overall measurement model. In summary, the various measures of BRQ goodness-of-fit model lend sufficient support to deeming the results and acceptable representation of the hypothesized constructed.

Table 5.8 Results of CFA for Overall Measurement Model (n = 423)

| Items | Factor Loading | SMC | Construct Reliability | AVE |
|-----------------------------------|--|------|-----------------------|------|
| Love/Passion | | | .922 | .748 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .812 | .659 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .761 | .579 | |
| brq14 | I feel that this brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | .767 | .589 | |
| brq20 | I have feelings for this brand that I don't have for many other brands | .848 | .719 | |
| Self-connection | | | .865 | .694 |
| brq2 | This brand and I have a lot in common | .745 | .554 | |
| brq12 | This brand states about what is important to me in life | .709 | .502 | |
| brq17 | This brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | .663 | .439 | |
| Behavioral Interdependence | | | .823 | .611 |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|---|------|------|------|------|
| brq4 | I have really gotten used to having this brand around | .762 | .580 | | |
| brq15 | It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another brand from this category | .703 | .494 | | |
| brq23 | Every time I use this brand, I am reminded of how much I like it | .730 | .533 | | |
| Intimacy | | | | .915 | .684 |
| brq3 | I feel like this brand actually cares about me | .758 | .575 | | |
| brq9 | I feel I really understand this brand | .720 | .519 | | |
| brq13 | It feels like I know this brand for a long time | .734 | .539 | | |
| brq19 | This brand really listens to what I have to say | .772 | .595 | | |
| brq24 | I feel this brand really understands me | .801 | .641 | | |
| Partner Quality | | | | .900 | .693 |
| brq6 | If this brand makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | .693 | .481 | | |
| brq11 | I know what to expect from this brand | .676 | .457 | | |
| brq16 | This brand has always been good to me | .743 | .552 | | |
| brq21 | This brand is dependable and reliable | .753 | .568 | | |
| Personal Commitment | | | | .880 | .647 |
| brq5 | This brand can always count on me | .759 | .576 | | |
| brq10 | I will stay with this brand through good times and bad times | .743 | .552 | | |
| brq18 | I have made a pledge of sorts to stick with this brand | .759 | .576 | | |
| brq25 | I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this brand | .803 | .646 | | |

| | | | |
|--|--|------|------|
| Attributions of Stability | | .875 | .631 |
| as27 | The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | .793 | .629 |
| sa28 | The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily (so it will re-occur) | .719 | .517 |
| sa29 | The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | .789 | .623 |
| Attributions of Controllability | | .819 | .668 |
| ca30 | The cause is controllable by this hotel | .578 | .334 |
| ca31 | The cause can be predicted by this hotel | .877 | .769 |
| ca32 | This hotel could have done something to avoid the problem | .782 | .611 |
| Emotional Responses | | .863 | .677 |
| er33 | Angry | .691 | .478 |
| er34 | Regretful | .828 | .686 |
| er35 | Sorry | .789 | .622 |
| Behavioral Intentions | | .822 | .760 |
| bi36 | Return to this hotel if you visit the same detonation again | .766 | .586 |
| bi38 | Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice | .753 | .568 |
| bi 39 | Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people | .827 | .684 |
| bi 40 | Recommend this hotel brand to someone who seeks your advice | .838 | .702 |
| bi 41 | Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand | .857 | .734 |

$\chi^2=1501.574$, d.f.=613, $p = .000$

GFI=.826**

CFI=.903**

RMSEA= .059**

RMR=.034**

Acceptability: ** (acceptable), * (marginal)

Measurement Model Fit

With the overall fit model established, next step is to verify the construct validity, as well as to examine convergent and discriminant validity. For convergent validity, we first calculated the AVE estimates; results are presented in Table 5.8. The AVE estimates range from .611 for *behavioral interdependence* to .760 for *behavioral intentions*. All exceed the .5 rule of thumb, which again indicates good convergent validity for the factors of BRQ. Construct reliability was then computed from the squared sum of factor loadings for each construct and the sum for the error variance term for a construct. Table 5.8 shows a model fit exceeding the recommended level of .70, suggesting adequate reliability for the factors of BRQ.

Discriminant validity was examined by comparing AVE estimates and squared inter-construct correlations for each factor. As reported in Table 5.9, clearly, all AVE values from Table 5.8 are greater than the corresponding inter-construct squared correlation estimates (above the diagonal). Therefore, this test indicates that there are no problems with discriminant validity for the BRQ CFA model.

Table 5.9 BRQ Inter-construct Correlation Matrix (Standardized)

| | BRQ | Stability Attribution | Controllability Attribution | Emotional Responses | Behavioral Intentions |
|-----------------------------|---------|-----------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|
| BRQ | 1.00 | .00 | .00 | .01 | .06 |
| Stability Attribution | -.01 | 1.00 | .01 | .10 | .00 |
| Controllability Attribution | .00* | .12*** | 1.00 | .10 | .00 |
| Emotional Responses | -.12*** | .16*** | .16*** | 1.00 | .07 |
| Behavioral Intentions | .25*** | -.04 | .02 | .27*** | 1.00 |

Significance Level: *** = .001, ** = .01, * = .05

Note: Values below the diagonal are correlation estimates among constructs, diagonal elements are construct variances, and values above the diagonal are squared correlations

Nomological validity was tested through the matrix of construct correlations. As Table 5.9 shows, several constructs do not positively relate to others at .001 significant levels. Specifically, the correlation estimate between *stability attribution* and *behavioral intentions* is negative and not significant ($p = .162$) and the correlation estimate between *stability attribution* and *BRQ* is negative and not significant ($p = .675$). Similarly, *controllability attribution* also has one insignificant correlation with *behavioral intentions*. Therefore, nomological validity may not be supported. The relationship for *controllability attribution* and *stability attribution* should be a major concern.

5.6 Structural Model Testing

In the previous section, we tested the measurement model to ensure the models are reliable and valid. With an acceptable model fit for the overall measurement model, a structural model was specified based on the hypotheses proposed. A structural model describes the structural relationships between constructs. Figure 5.1 shows a five-construct structural model. This model aims to test five relationships: a) from BRQ to attribution; b) from BRQ to emotional responses; c) from BRQ to behavioral intentions; d) from attribution to emotional responses; and e) from emotional responses to behavioral intention.

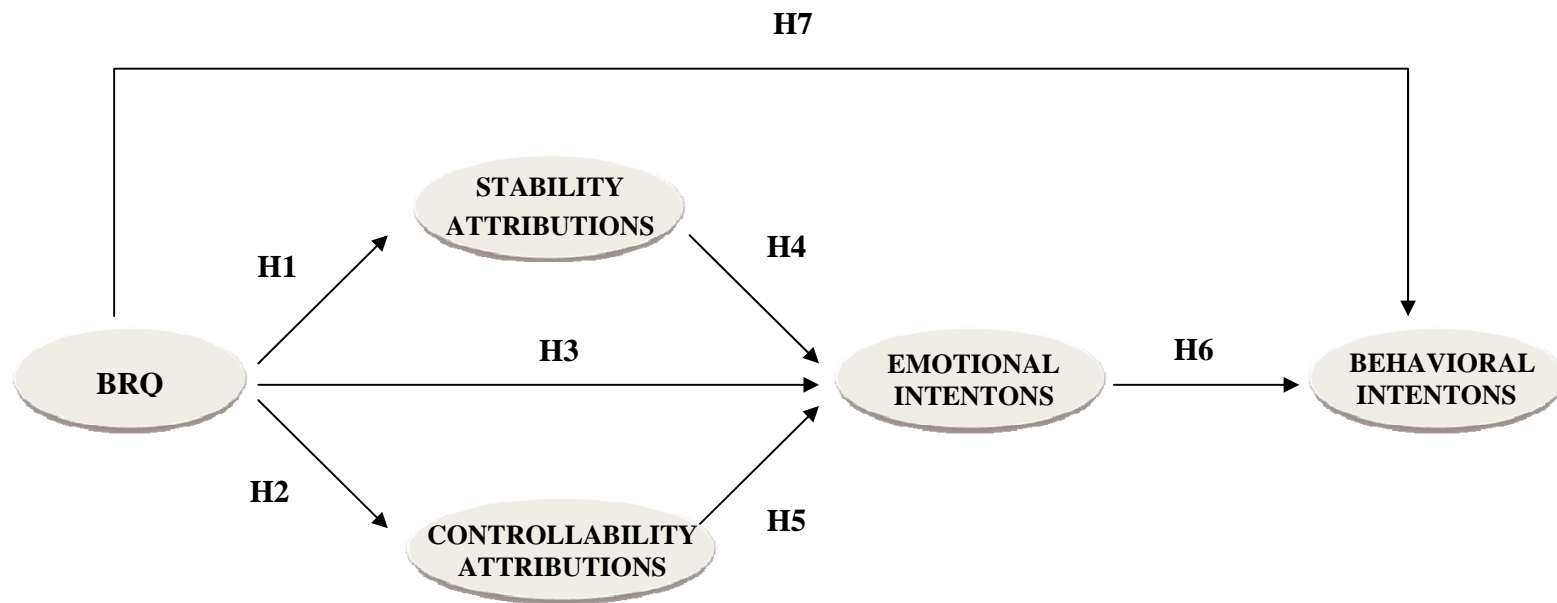


Figure 5.1 Structural Model

Assessment of the Structural Model

Table 5.10 reveals the results of the overall measurement model with a valid sample size of 419. Chi-square has a value of 1,617.338 with 617 degrees of freedom, with a statistical significance level of .000. This shows that the differences of the predicted and actual matrices are significant because the chi-square becomes more sensitive as the number of indicators rises. Thus, additional measures of fit must be employed. GFI value is .818. RMR indicates that the average residual correlation is .043, which shows a good fit to the data. CFI has a value of .891 and RMSEA has an acceptable value of .062.

Table 5.10 Results of CFA for Structural Model

| Items | Factor Loading | SMC | Construct Reliability | AVE |
|------------------------|--|------|-----------------------|------|
| Love/Passion | | | .922 | .748 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .811 | .658 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .761 | .579 | |
| brq14 | I feel that this brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | .767 | .589 | |
| brq20 | I have feelings for this brand that I don't have for many other brands | .848 | .720 | |
| Self-connection | | | .865 | .694 |
| brq2 | This brand and I have a lot in common | .744 | .554 | |
| brq12 | This brand states about what is important to me in life | .709 | .502 | |
| brq17 | This brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | .663 | .440 | |

| Items | Factor Loading | SMC | Construct Reliability | AVE |
|-----------------------------------|---|------|-----------------------|------|
| Love/Passion | | | .922 | .748 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .811 | .658 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .761 | .579 | |
| Behavioral Interdependence | | | .823 | .611 |
| brq4 | I have really gotten used to having this brand around | .762 | .581 | |
| brq15 | It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another brand from this category | .702 | .493 | |
| brq23 | Every time I use this brand, I am reminded of how much I like it | .730 | .533 | |
| Intimacy | | | .915 | .684 |
| brq3 | I feel like this brand actually cares about me | .758 | .575 | |
| brq9 | I feel I really understand this brand | .720 | .519 | |
| brq13 | It feels like I know this brand for a long time | .735 | .540 | |
| brq19 | This brand really listens to what I have to say | .772 | .596 | |
| brq24 | I feel this brand really understands me | .800 | .640 | |
| Partner Quality | | | .900 | .693 |
| brq6 | If this brand makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | .693 | .480 | |
| brq11 | I know what to expect from this brand | .676 | .457 | |
| brq16 | This brand has always been good to me | .743 | .552 | |
| brq21 | This brand is dependable and reliable | .754 | .568 | |

| Items | Factor Loading | SMC | Construct Reliability | AVE |
|--|--|------|-----------------------|------|
| Love/Passion | | | .922 | .748 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .811 | .658 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .761 | .579 | |
| Personal Commitment | | | .880 | .647 |
| brq5 | This brand can always count on me | .759 | .576 | |
| brq10 | I will stay with this brand through good times and bad times | .743 | .552 | |
| brq18 | I have made a pledge of sorts to stick with this brand | .759 | .577 | |
| brq25 | I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this brand | .803 | .645 | |
| Attributions of Stability | | | .875 | .631 |
| as27 | The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | .812 | .660 | |
| sa28 | The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily (so it will re-occur) | .705 | .497 | |
| sa29 | The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | .782 | .611 | |
| Attributions of Controllability | | | .819 | .668 |
| ca30 | The cause is controllable by this hotel | .589 | .337 | |
| ca31 | The cause can be predicted by this hotel | .687 | .471 | |
| ca32 | This hotel could have done something to avoid the problem | .824 | .680 | |
| Emotional Responses | | | .863 | .677 |

| Items | Factor Loading | SMC | Construct Reliability | AVE |
|---|---|------|-----------------------|------|
| Love/Passion | | | .922 | .748 |
| brq1 | I feel my relationship with this brand is exclusive and special | .811 | .658 | |
| brq8 | I have a powerful attraction toward this brand | .761 | .579 | |
| er33 | Angry | .742 | .551 | |
| er34 | Regretful | .884 | .781 | |
| er35 | Sorry | .808 | .654 | |
| Behavioral Intentions | | | .822 | .760 |
| bi36 | Return to this hotel if you visit the same detonation again | .766 | .587 | |
| bi38 | Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice | .752 | .565 | |
| bi 39 | Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people | .827 | .689 | |
| bi 40 | Recommend this hotel brand to someone who seeks your advice | .842 | .709 | |
| bi 41 | Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand | .830 | .740 | |
| $\chi^2=1617.338$, d.f.=617, $p = .000$ GFI=.818** CFI=.891** RMSEA= .062** | | | | |

Table 5.11 shows the model fit changes from structural model to CFA model. The overall model fit changed very little from the CFA model, except for an obvious chi-square increase of 115.76 and a decrease of CFI from .903 to .891. Other incremental fit measures show goodness-of-fit. Therefore, the structural model is still within a range that would be considered a good fit.

Table 5.11 Comparison of GOF Measures between Structural Model and CFA Model

| GOF Index | Structural Model | CFA Model |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------|------------------|
| Absolute Measures | | |
| Chi-square | 1617.338 | 1501.574 |
| Degrees of freedom | 617 | 613 |
| Probability | .000 | .000 |
| GFI | .818 | .829 |
| RMSEA | .062 | .059 |
| RMR | .043 | .034 |
| Normed chi-square | 2.62 | 2.45 |
| Incremental Fit Measures | | |
| NFI | .836 | .848 |
| CFI | .891 | .903 |
| RFI | .823 | .834 |
| Parsimony Measures | | |
| AGFI | .792 | .803 |
| PNFI | .774 | .780 |

5.7 Hypothesis Testing

With the proposed good fit structural model, the hypothesis are examined in this section and the path coefficients are subsequently reported. Five out of seven standardized path coefficients of the hypothesized model have acceptable statistical significance levels ($p < .001$). Path coefficient from BRQ to stability is negative, but not significant (-.034). The path coefficient from BRQ to controllability is positive, but also not significant (.016). Thus Hypothesis 1 (BRQ is negatively related to stability attribution) and Path hypothesis 2 (BRQ is negatively related to controllability attribution) are not supported by the data at a significant level of 0.5 in this study. BRQ has little effect on consumer's post-service attribution. Other five path coefficients are all significant. Table 5.12 reveals the standardized coefficients and their significance levels for each path. Overall, the results support the theoretical model.

Table 5.12 Path coefficients and strengths of individual paths (n = 423)

| Path | | | Standardized Coefficient |
|-----------------------------|---|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| Path coefficient | | | |
| BRQ | → | Stability attribution | -.020 |
| BRQ | → | Controllability attribution | .019 |
| BRQ | → | Emotion | -.232*** |
| BRQ | → | Behavior intention | .589*** |
| Stability attribution | → | Emotion | .153*** |
| Controllability attribution | → | Emotion | .571*** |
| Emotion | → | Behavior intention | -.267*** |

Direct effect

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|---|--------------------|----------|
| BRQ | → | Emotion | -.267*** |
| BRQ | → | Behavior intention | .571*** |
| Stability attribution | → | Emotion | .153*** |
| Controllability attribution | → | Emotion | .571*** |
| Emotion | → | Behavior intention | -.267*** |

Indirect effect

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|---|--------------------|-------|
| BRQ | → | Behavior intention | .064 |
| Stability attribution | → | Behavior intention | -.041 |
| Controllability attribution | → | Behavior intention | -.154 |

Total effect

| | | | |
|-----|---|--------------------|-------|
| BRQ | → | Emotion | -.267 |
| BRQ | → | Behavior intention | .635 |

***p < 0.001, **p < 0.05, *p < 0.1

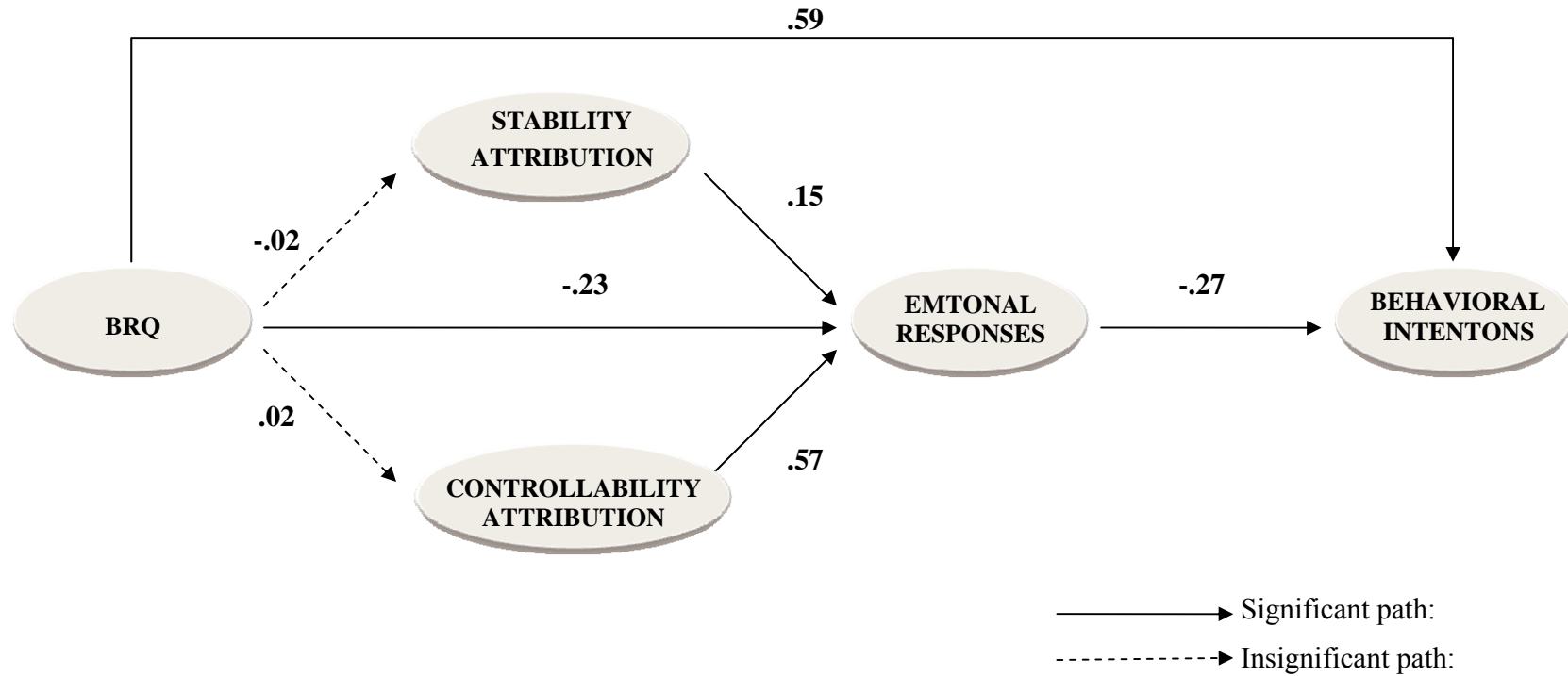


Figure 5.2 Standardized estimated hypothetical model ($P < 0.001$). Dashed lines indicate paths that are not significant at 0.05 or better

Figure 5.2 shows the standardized path coefficients for the causal relationships between the constructs. The supported hypotheses are described as follows:

Hypothesis 3 (BRQ is negatively related to consumers' emotional responses) was tested by examining the path coefficient between *BRQ* and *emotional responses*. The path coefficient is negative and significant at the level of .001; thus, the hypothesis is supported.

Hypothesis 4 (Stability attributions are positively related to consumers' emotional responses) was tested by studying the path coefficients between *stability attribution* and *emotional responses*. The path coefficient is positive and significant at the level of .01; thus, the hypothesis is supported

Hypothesis 5 (Controllability attributions are positively related to consumers' emotional responses) was examined by studying the path coefficient between *controllability attribution* and *emotional responses*. The path coefficient is positive and significant at the level of .01; thus, the hypothesis is supported.

Path hypothesis 6 (Consumers' emotional responses are positively related to behavioral intentions) was tested by examining the path coefficient between *emotional responses* and *behavioral intentions*. The path coefficient is negative and significant at the level of .001; thus, the hypothesis is supported.

Hypothesis 7 (BRQ is positively related to behavioral intentions) was tested by

examining the path coefficient between BRQ and Behavioral intentions. The path coefficient is positive and significant at the level of .001; thus, the hypothesis is supported.

Table 5.13 concludes the results of hypothesis testing in this study.

Table 5.13 Results of Hypothesis Testing

| Hypothesis | Path | Standardized Coefficient | Results |
|--|---|---------------------------------|----------------|
| H1: Effect of BRQ on Stability Attribution | BRQ → Stability Attribution | -.02 | Not supported |
| H2: Effect of BRQ on Controllability Attribution | BRQ → Controllability Attribution | .02 | Not supported |
| H3: Effect of BRQ on Emotional Responses | BRQ → Emotional Responses | -.23 | Supported |
| H4: Effect of Stability Attribution on Emotional Responses | Stability Attribution → Emotional Responses | .15 | Supported |
| H5: Effect of Controllability Attribution on Emotional Responses | Controllability Attribution → Emotional Responses | .57 | Supported |
| H6: Effect of Emotional Responses on Behavioral Intentions | Emotional Responses → Behavioral Intentions | -.27 | Supported |
| H7: Effect of BRQ on Behavioral Intentions | BRQ → Behavioral Intentions | .59 | Supported |

5.8 MANOVA Testing

MANOVA is an extension ANOVA for more than one dependent variable. These dependent variables should be a conceptual reason for considering them together (Ngai, 2008). In this study, we want to compare the differences between high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers on their post-service failures intentions, including attributions, emotional responses, and behavior intentions. Instead of using ANOVA, we prefer MANOVA because it is able to detect combined differences not found in the univariate tests.

Before proceeding with the main MANOVA, we first examined the sample size and other issues to ensure that they meet the basic principles of MANOVA.

- Sample size. The minimum required number of cases in each cell is the number of dependent variables. In this study, the number is four. We have a total of eight cells, two levels of independent variables (high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers) and four dependent variables for each. Thus, the required sample size in this study is 32.
- Normality and outliers. MANOVA is based on multivariate normal distribution; therefore, it is quite sensitive to outliers. As checked in the section of data screening, Mahalanobis distances were calculated and outliers were deleted after comparison to chi-square critical values.
- Linearity. MANOVA requires a straight-line relationship between each pair of dependent variables. One of the most straightforward ways to achieve this goal is to generate scatter-plots between each pair of dependent variables. The output of

two groups (high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers) is shown in Figure 5.3. The plots do not show any evidence of non-linearity; thus, the assumption of linearity is satisfied.

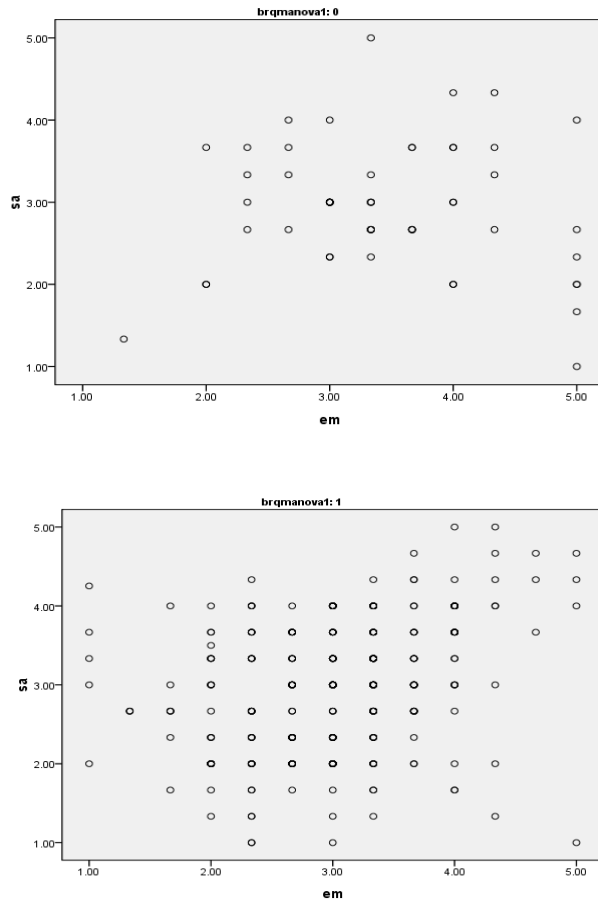


Figure 5.3 Results of Scatter-plots: High BRQ consumers and Low BRQ consumers

Difference between High & Low BRQ Consumers

In this study, we divided consumers into two groups based on the average BRQ scores (BRQ is a five-point Likert scale): high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers. High-BRQ consumers are those who have BRQ scores larger than 3.0, whereas low-BRQ consumers are those who have BRQ scores less than 3.0. After dividing the groups, we conducted MANOVA and examined the sample size. There are 57 low-BRQ and 360 high-BRQ consumers. This meets the minimum required sample size. We then tested the equality of covariance matrices. The significance value is .008, which is larger than .001 ($\alpha = .001$); thus, it did not violate the assumption. The next step was to examine whether there are statistically significant differences among the groups. In this case, Wilk's Lambda value has a value of .763, with a significance value of .000, which is less than .01. Thus, there is a statistically significant difference between high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers in terms of their post-service failure reactions. Levene's test of equality of error variance was used to examine whether these variables violated the assumption of equality of variance. The results show that none of the variables are significant at .01; thus, the error variance of the dependent variable is equal across groups.

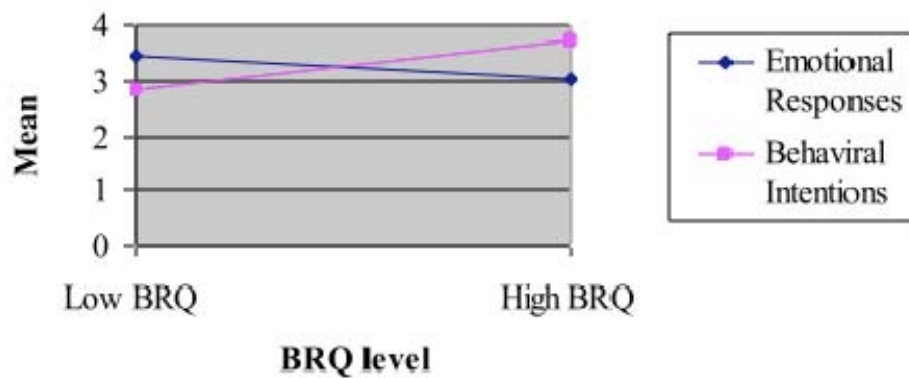
The next step was to examine whether there is any statistically significant difference between these two groups. We applied a Bonferroni adjustment, which divided the original alpha level of 0.01 by four dependent variables. Therefore, we divided .01 by 4, giving a new alpha level of .0025. As evident from Table 5.14, high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers are only different on two dependent variables: emotional responses ($p = .000$) and behavioral intentions ($p = .000$).

Table 5.14 Test of Between-Subject Effects

| Source | Dependent Variable | Type III | | Mean Square | F | Sig. | Partial Squared | Eta Observed Power |
|--------|------------------------------|----------------|----|-------------|---------|------|-----------------|--------------------|
| | | Sum of Squares | df | | | | | |
| BRQ | Stability Attributions | .144 | 1 | .144 | .234 | .629 | .001 | .077 |
| | Controllability Attributions | 2.698 | 1 | 2.698 | 6.124 | .014 | .015 | .695 |
| | Emotional Responses | 7.825 | 1 | 7.825 | 14.440 | .000 | .034 | .966 |
| | Behavioral Intentions | 40.485 | 1 | 40.485 | 117.576 | .000 | .221 | 1.000 |

Although statistically significant, Figure 5.4 indicates that the actual difference between high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers is very small, less than .5 scale points for emotional responses and one scale point for behavioral intentions.

Figure 5.4 Difference between High & Low BRQ Consumers



5.9 Discussion of the Findings

5.9.1 BRQ Model

Fournier's (1998) definition of BRQ suggests sub-dimensions as indicators of overall relationship quality. Empirically, the BRQ model can be specified as a second-order factor model, which is a reflective approach in specifying the measurement model (Breivik & Thorbjornsen, 2008). This study also uses a reflective approach, which implies that the sub-dimensions are correlated with one another, and that higher BRQ could lead to higher levels for all the sub-dimensions.

The results of CFA with six BRQ dimensions show an acceptable overall fit after deleting two items. The BRQ construct explains a high proportion of variance of the sub-dimensions. In addition, the discriminate validity examination shows that all the BRQ dimensions are unique and distinct from one another. The correlations between sub-dimensions are low, with the highest correlation between *love/passion* and *commitment* (.41). In fact, *commitment* has highest correlations with five remaining BRQ dimensions (with *love/passion* in particular). This empirical result is consistent with the findings of Breivik and Thorbjornsen (2002), wherein *commitment* has poor discriminate validity, particularly with *love/passion*. However, the items under *love/passion* have higher factor loadings than other five dimensions. This implies that *love/passion* may play a dominating effect among these dimensions to hotel consumers. Due to the lack of the research on internal relationships among the BRQ different dimensions, the structural paths between the sub-dimensions are still an important concern.

5.9.2 Structural Relationship

In this study, we have proposed a model that strives for a better understanding of BRQ's effects on hotel consumer's responses to service failure. The results largely support the relationships proposed in the integrated model. The results clearly show that 1) brand-consumer relationships have significant effects on negative emotional responses and future behavioral intentions in the hospitality context; 2) BRQ has little effect on hotel consumers' causal attributions; 3) causal attributions have significant effects on negative hotel consumers' emotional responses; and 4) emotional responses can predict hotel consumers' behavioral intentions.

Buffering Effects of BRQ

BRQ is conceptualized as “stability and durability” of the bonds between hotel consumers and brands based on the interpersonal relationship theory. The results clearly show that brand-consumer relationships are helpful in shielding a hotel organization from the negative effects of failures. There is a direct effect from BRQ to hotel consumer's emotional responses, and another direct strong effect from BRQ to hotel consumers' behavioral intentions. Hotel consumers who have high relationship quality with a hotel brand generate less negative emotions. In other words, they would be more tolerant of such experiences. This finding is consistent with most studies on customer loyalty that recognize that relationship could be described as true relationships based on customer commitment, trust, and perceived relationship benefits (Amine, 1998; Delgado-Ballester & Munuera-

Aleman, 2000; Ingram, Skinner, & Taylor, 2005; N'Goala, 2007). Moreover, *trust* is believed to have a positive influence on the zone of tolerance (Berry, 1995). In this study, *love/passion*, contrary to *trust*, is found to play a dominating effect among the sub-dimensions of BRQ model. Due to the lack of the research on internal relationships among the BRQ different dimensions, the structural paths between the sub-dimensions are still an important concern.

The buffering effect of brand relationship quality has greater influence on hotel consumers' future behavioral intentions compared to present emotional responses. Hence, if the cause of the problem in hotel is very uncontrollable or can only be solved temporarily, hotel consumers would likely be very angry or regretful; however, their future behavioral intentions might still be positive. This also indicates that strong brand relationship quality prevents hotel customers from retaliating when they infer that the firm has little control or responsibility for the service failure (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006). This consumer behavior can be attributed to the following reasons:

- 1) The severity of service failure in hotel context is a key factor that influences the emotions of hotel consumers. The magnifying effects of BRQ argue that loyal consumers have placed their confidence in a brand. A service failure may represent a sharp contrast with the expectations of the strong relationship customers; as a result, they might generate feelings of broken trust, they might even see a service failure as an act of betrayal, and thereby engage more intensely in retaliation (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006, 2008, Kelley & Davis, 1994; Mattila, 2004; Robinson & Pointon, 1996). This kind of service failure seems

very severe. Grégoire and Fisher (2008) defined perceived betrayal as "a customer's belief that a firm has intentionally violated what is normative in the context of their relationship." They also listed several acts of betrayal, such as "customers believe that firms have lied to them, taken advantage of them, tried to exploit them, violated their trust, cheated, broke promises, or disclosed confidential information." Hence, brand relationship quality might have magnifying effects when the service failure in hotel is severe and make hotel consumers perceived they are betrayed.

2) This study agrees with Heider's (1958) conclusion that people often use consistency principles to form attributions (Heider, 1958). For example, hotel consumers' impressions of product/service quality are often influenced by previous experiences with the product or service in a hotel. Therefore, this impression can become "frozen" or not easily altered by current product/service performance (Weiner, 2000). This logic is consistent with Vázquez-Casielles et al. (2007), who found that consumers with higher perceptions of relationship would make more favorable attributions regarding stability.

3) Hotel consumers are rational; high-BRQ consumers may feel reluctant to hurt a valued exchange partner with whom they feel psychologically connected (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006). Furthermore, high-BRQ hotel consumers could create true relationships with hotel brands based on commitment, trust, and perceived relationship benefits. Commitment, trust, and perceived relationship benefits might positively influence their tolerance zone. Therefore, they may reduce the weight and the spillover effects of the inconvenience associated with misadventures (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006).

The other effect of BRQ is through attributions of causality. High level of BRQ has slight buffering effect by lowering hotel customers' attributions of controllability and stability. This result is inconsistent with the result of Hess Jr (2003), who found that customers perceived causes of failures would be less stable (i.e., less likely to recur in the future) and less controllable by the organization (i.e. less preventable) if they have high relationship quality with organizations. Moreover, the findings revealed that relationship quality could lead not only to lower stability attributions (i.e. buffering effect), but also to higher controllability attributions (i.e. magnifying effect).

Effects of Attribution

in the study, attributions are conceptualized as hotel consumers represent cognitive explanations for why a service failure occurs and whether the cause(s) of failures are temporary or enduring (Folkes, 1984; Weiner, 1985). Individuals' emotional responses to a service failure are very likely to be influenced by their causal explanation for the failure, and causal attributions about the problem imply negative affective reactions (Folkes, 1984; Folkes et al., 1987; Godwin et al., 1995). Similarly, the results also show that both stability attribution and controllability attribution positively and significantly affect negative emotional responses, especially controllability attribution, which has dominating influences in this process. Seemingly, hotel consumers generate more intense negative emotions when they find that the cause of the problem is not controlled by the hotel very well. However, whether the causes of the problem are temporary or enduring is not an important factor to hotel consumers. This study agrees with Lerner and Keltner's (2000) framework that

explains how different emotions arise from different appraisal patterns. Anger may arise as a consequence of individuals' attribution of high other-responsibility for service failure and high other-control over these service failure; however, regret may occur as a result of individuals' appraisals of high self-responsibility and high self-control over negative events (Bonifield & Cole, 2007). Hence, in contrast with stability attribution, controllability attributions may still have much more influences on hotel consumers' emotional responses. Even when compared with consumers' brand relationship quality with hotel brands, casual attributions seem to be the predominant psychological accounts of people's behavior explanations, focusing on the various causes that people assign to behaviors (Malle, 1999).

Effects of Emotions

This study conceptualizes emotion as hotel consumers' mental state(s) of readiness that arise from cognitive appraisals of service failure or their own thoughts (Bagozzi, Gopinath, & Nyer, 1999). The results show that hotel consumers' negative emotional responses have a negative and significant effect on their re-visiting and word-of-mouth intentions. This seems to indicate that hotel consumers who have a negative emotion after service failure have a tendency not to re-visit the hotel and to spread negative word-of-mouth. Bougie et al. (2003) found that anger could fully mediate the relationship between service encounter dissatisfaction and customers' future behavioral responses, including negative word-of-mouth and complaint behavior, and partially mediates the effect of service encounter dissatisfaction on switching. The findings of this study appear to verify their claim. Negative emotional responses could be significant in predicting customers' negative behavior intentions (Maute & Forrester Jr, 1993). This study agrees with Lerner

and Keltner's (2001) explanation that different emotions can trigger different appraisal tendencies, including different changes in cognition, physiology, and action. Consistent with this explanation, in an empirical study, Bonifield and Cole (2007) indicated that anger has a powerful role in explaining retaliatory behaviors, whereas both anger and regret account for the conciliatory behaviors. Hence, negative emotions appear to be one of the predictor of re-visiting/purchasing intentions.

Nevertheless, negative emotions do not play a dominating effect on behavioral intentions in this study. Hotel consumers' future behavioral intentions tend to be influenced by their relationship quality with the hotel brand.

CHAPTER 6 CONCLUSIONS AND IMPLICATIONS

CHAPTER 6 CONCLUSIONS & IMPLICATIONS

6.1 Introduction

This chapter summarizes the main findings of the research and shows how research has answered the research questions. It addresses the theoretical and practical contributions of the study. Finally, a discussion of limitation of the study and recommendations for future studies were presented.

6.2 Conclusions

While brand relationship perspective offers increased insight into the ties between brands and consumers, the applicability of BRQ in different context remains unclear. Empirical research examining its impact on consumers' intentions and behaviors remains limited, particularly in the hospitality and tourism areas. This thesis has attempted to fill this knowledge gap by investigating the feasibility of brand relationship in the context of hospitality industry, and thereby address the lack of research on the effects of brand relationship quality on hotel consumer.

The present study has been successful in terms of accomplishing the research objectives outlined in Chapter 1. The first objective was to investigate the applicability of brand relationship quality in hospitality industry. This objective was achieved by examining the feasibility of BRQ through a reflective approach, which implies that the

sub-dimensions are correlated with one another and that higher BRQ could lead to higher levels for all the sub-dimensions. The results indicate that the concept of brand relationship quality is applicable in the hospitality industry. CFA results show that 23 items of the BRQ measurement are effective. The BRQ construct explains a high proportion of variance of the sub-dimensions. The discriminate validity examination shows that the six sub-dimensions, namely, *love/passion*, *commitment*, *self-concept connection*, *behavioral independence*, *intimacy*, and *partner quality*, were found to be distinct from one another. Items under *love/passion* have higher factor loadings than other five dimensions. This implies that *love/passion* may play a dominating effect among these dimensions. Due to the lack of research on internal relationships among the BRQ different dimensions, the structural paths between the sub-dimensions are still an important concern.

The second and third objectives were to examine the effects of BRQ on hotel consumers' causal attributions, emotional responses and behavioral intentions, and to investigate whether brand relationship quality could mitigate or magnify the negative effects of service failures on hotel consumers. The results show that brand-consumer relationships have significant effects on hotel consumers' negative emotional responses and future behavioral intentions; however, they have little effect on causal attributions. BRQ is helpful in shielding a hotel organization from the negative effects of common failures. It has greater positive influences on hotel consumers' future behavioral intentions rather than present emotional responses. Hence, if the cause of the problem is uncontrollable or can only be solved temporarily, hotel consumers would likely be very

angry or regretful; however, their future behavioral intentions might still be positive. In this case, the buffering effect of BRQ may not be obvious. Thus, the severity of service failure is a key factor that influences hotel consumer's emotions. The second buffering effect is another direct strong effect from BRQ to hotel consumers' behavioral intentions. Notably, BRQ has a dominating effect on behavioral intentions. This finding highlights that high-BRQ hotel consumers may feel reluctant to hurt a valued exchange partner to whom they feel psychologically connected (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006), and these are more likely to be true relationships based on commitment, trust, and perceived relationship benefits. Trust positively influences their tolerance zone; as a result, they may reduce the weight and the spillover effects of the inconvenience associated with the misadventure (Grégoire & Fisher, 2006). However, this finding may not also be applicable when the service failures are severe.

The fourth objective was to identify the differences between high-BRQ and low-BRQ hotel customers in making causal attributions, emotional responses, and behavioral intentions. This objective was examined by conducting a MANOVA test. The results of MANOVA show that high-BRQ and low-BRQ hotel consumers are different on two dependent variables: emotional responses and behavioral intentions. Although statistically significant, the actual difference between high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers is very small, less than .5 scale points for emotional responses and one scale point for behavioral intentions

6.3 Implications

6.3.1 Theoretical Implications

The relationship metaphor to the person-brand domain advances a new theory of brand personality. Following the thinking of consumer-brand relationship, this study has mainly exploited two theoretical implications.

First, the empirical evidence shows that the model of BRQ could be applied in the hospitality context. Specified as a second-order factor model, the model explains a high proportion of variance of the sub-dimensions. Six sub-dimensions have been found to be unique and distinct from each other. The BRQ model in reflective approach could be a diagnostic tool examining the depth and strength of brand relationship, in addition to being a prediction tool. Since the concept of brand relationship quality is similar in spirit to brand loyalty concept, it could be a better alternative than loyalty in terms of conceptual richness over extant loyalty notions and domain of process specification.

Second, there are two premises in establishing the brand relationship in the hospitality industry. One is to personalize the hotel brand. In our investigation, successful hotel organizations were found exploit any inherent opportunities of personalize their brands. These hotels have a strong corporate values basis, thus, influencing the corporate culture (center core) of a hotel. With these broad fundamentals, a hotel could develop its unique identity (spirit) and hotel design (symbol), and also influence the internal communication and external behaviors (Sung & Campbell, 2007).

Second, according to Blackston (1992), brand relationship could be understood as “an analogue between-brand and consumer-of that complex of cognitive, affective, and behavioral processes which constitute a relationship between brand and consumer.” From the definition, the other premise has been determined to be involvement. Both parties, the hotel and hotel consumers, must see the benefits from engaging in a relationship (Dall’Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000). This is consistent with our findings that all the hotel brands in this study have a Customer Loyalty Program. As the major strategy of relationship marketing management, this provides a positive channel for the interaction of hotels and hotel consumers. Hotel brand is a holistic process. This process begins with the relationship between the firm and its staff, and comes alive during the interactions between staff and customers (Dall’Olmo Riley & De-Chernatony, 2000).

Third, this study would be helpful in understanding the role of BRQ to hotel consumers. The empirical results indicate that relationship could be described as true relationships based on customer *commitment*, *love/passion*, *inter-dependence*, *self-connection*, and *partner quality*. Therefore, *love/passion* plays a dominating role among these dimensions, whereas *commitment* has poor discriminate validity, particularly with *love/passion*. This finding is similar to loyalty research, which posits that *trust* has a positive influence on the zone of tolerance and loyal consumers have placed their confidence in a brand (Berry, 1995).

6.3.2 Managerial Implications

Several implications for management are apparent from the findings of this study. First, these findings provide compelling evidence that a hotel organizations' relationship with hotel consumers for service excellence can be an extremely important asset. Carefully building and maintaining this brand-consumer relationship is paramount for continued success. We have shown that high hotel brand relationship quality affects how customers respond to failures through their future behavioral intentions, such as word-of-mouth and repurchase intentions. For hotel consumers who are heavy brand users, the effort for hotel organizations to invest in a good brand relationship should be noted. Studies on the consumer-brand relationship have provided support for the use of marketing communications to generate or promote various relationship metaphors regarding brands, and for bringing forth corporate brand-conceptions in strategic management and marketing (Aaker, 2004; Applegate, 2008; Fournier, 1998; Sung & Campbell, 2007). For example, a hotel brand could be made unique by developing a distinctive hotel brand image, products with hotel unique identity, communications, and hotel organization behaviors. Brand personality could be effectively achieved if evaluated on these bases.

Second, although BRQ was found to have buffering effects on hotel consumers' future behavior intentions in this study, hotel organizations are not encouraged to stay in the safety cushion of tolerance that is assumed though strong, trusting bonds (Aaker, Fournier, & Brasel, 2004). Relationships are changeable and fragile. Service failures

remain the main factor that could diminish and destroy the brand value, especially in hospitality industry, which cannot control all components of service delivery because this depends on a number of human variables (Magnini & Ford, 2004).

Third, in fact, hotel organizations are encouraged to improve the measurement and tracking of brand loyalties in the marketplace. One of the important issues is how to form and maintain a good relationship. Good relationships can result in active consumers who love to be in contact with their brands and who are willing to invest in the relationship (Smit et al., 2007). For the strategies of brand personality management, a strong hotel organization culture and hotel organization design, and interaction communication strategies, hotel organizations could stimulate the formation of relationships with their consumers by incorporating hotel organization identity. These, in turn, jointly create the hotel organization brand's personality and its brand relationship with hotel consumers (Gallen & Vienna, 2002).

However, hotel organizations with strong brand relationships with consumers are not granted a "free pass" to fail. In some cases, severe service failures would lead to particularly steep declines in hotel consumer satisfaction and positive behavioral intentions. Hotel organizations must be vigilant in identifying and correcting performance failures (Brady, et al., 2008). On the basis of good relationship, good strategies of service recovery are necessary. Great service recovery does not happen by luck. Effective recovery needs to be carefully planned and managed (Mattila, 2001). The premise of good recovery is to fully understand the complex purchase behaviors of hotel

consumers. Management is often guilty of growing revenues too quickly, which places considerable pressure on service processes, increases the incidence of failures, and can cause serious damage to the reputation of the firm. Service providers should be especially cautious with such a strategy with high-contact services, especially restaurants, airlines, and hotels, where failures are most prevalent (Bitner et al., 1990; Johnson, 1995). These findings may help hotel managers to understand the complex post-service failure behaviors and future intentions of hotel consumers.

6.4 Limitations and Directions for Future Studies

Although this study successfully answered its research questions, the project has several limitations. First, as with any research methodology, the scenario method design presents limitations. It elicits far less involvement from participants than a real service encounter. Participant's responses to our scenarios may be substantially weaker than their reactions to failures and recoveries they actually experience. However, we believe these limitations are balanced by the careful design of the scenario. The scenario used in this study is the most common case that might happen in most high-end hotels, and was designed through a focus group interview with hotel managers. The advantages of using scenarios is that they eliminate difficulties associated with observation or enactment of service failure/recovery incidents in the field and avoided response bias due to memory lapses and rationalization tendencies associated with retrospective self-reports (Mattila, 2004; A. K. Smith et al., 1999). Consequently, future research employing longitudinal measures in a real-life setting is needed to fully understand the extent of negative effect

on behaviors intentions. This study only focused on a single service failure context (i.e., check-in). Future research should explore different service failures in terms of the importance of brand relationship quality and customers' responses to service failures.

Second, the study was limited by collecting data from four-star and five-star hotels in the Yangzi River Delta (Nanjing, Shanghai, Hangzhou, and Ningbo) and Hong Kong; therefore, the findings, implications, and conclusions of the study may not be generalizable to three-star or two-star hotels. Despite these restrictions, the rich store of data that was obtained helped offset these limitations. This study covers state-owned hotel brands and private-owned hotel brands, international hotel brands, and domestic hotel brands. Hence, it is able to reflect the high-end hotel market in China as closely as possible. The selection of respondents is purposeful to present the high-BRQ and low-BRQ consumers. However, a large number of questionnaires were distributed in the cooperating hotel; and approximately two-thirds hotel consumers perceived themselves as loyal and very loyal customers.

Additional research should also examine other customer responses that could also have important implications for organizations following failures. This study included several cognitive and affective responses of service failure, such as attributions, emotions, and repurchase and word-of-mouth intentions. Limited research has focused on emotional responses when failures occur; only a few have examined the factors that affect emotional responses. Customers' emotional responses should receive more attention in future studies.

The focus of the study is on empirical assessment. Given that a substantial part of the consumer-brand relationship literature is based on qualitative assessments, our conclusion might not be similar to what would be expected in a comparison based on a qualitative approach.

Additional research is called for the structural paths between the sub-dimensions of BRQ model and its effects on consumer behaviors. Previous studies have found a positive relationship between BRQ dimensions, such as intimacy and commitment (Morgan & Hunt, 1994; Garbarino & Johnson, 1999). A better understanding of how relationship dimensions are related would improve managers' ability to influence various aspects consumer-brand relationships. The original BRQ model borrows constructs from several theoretical perspectives. Studies on the integration of the BRQ dimensions should be encouraged. Moreover, this study treated the BRQ model as a second-order reflective model. Future studies should make it clear whether the BRQ model is the reflective or formative model that is most applicable.

REFERENCES

- Aaker, J. (1997). Dimensions of Brand Personality. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 34(3), 347.
- Aaker, J., & Fournier, S. (1995). A Brand as a Character, a Partner and a Person: Three Perspectives on the Question of Brand Personality. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 22(1), 391-395.
- Aaker, J., Fournier, S., & Brasel, S. A. (2004). When Good Brands Do Bad. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 31(1), 1-16.
- Aggarwal, P. (2002). *The Effects of Brand Relationship Norms on Consumer Attitudes and Behavior*. The University of Chicago, Chicago.
- Ajzen, I., & Fishbein, M. (1977). Attitude-Behavior Relations: A Theoretical Analysis and Review of Empirical Research. *Psychological Bulletin*, 84(5), 888-918.
- Amine, A. (1998). Consumers' True Brand Loyalty: The Central Role of Commitment. *Business Source Complete*, 6(4), 305-319.
- Anderson, E. W., & Sullivan, M. W. (1993). The Antecedents and Consequences of Customer Satisfaction for Firms. *Marketing Science*, 12, 125-125.
- Anderson, J. C., & Gerbing, D. G. (1988). Structural Equation Modeling in Practice: A Review and Recommended. *Psychological Bulletin*, 103(5), 411-423.
- Averill, J. R. (1983). Studies on Anger and Aggression: Implications for Theories of Emotion. *The American Psychologist*, 38(11), 1145.
- Bagozzi, R. P., Gopinath, M., & Nyer, P. U. (1999). The Role of Emotions in Marketing. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 27(2), 184-206.
- Baron, R. M., & Kenny, D. A. (1986). The Moderator-Mediator Variable Distinction in

- Social Psychological Research: Conceptual, Strategic, and Statistical Considerations. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 51(6), 1173-1182.
- Bechwati, N. N., & Morrin, M. (2003). Outraged Consumers: Getting Even at the Expense of Getting a Good Deal *Journal of Consumer Psychology*, 13, 440-453.
- Bejou, D., & Palmer, A. (1998). Service Failure and Loyalty: An Exploratory Empirical Study of Airline Customers *Journal of Services Marketing*, 12(16), 7-22.
- Bell, C. R., & Zwmke, R. E. (1987). Service Breakdown: The Road to Recovery. *Management Review*, October, 32-35.
- Bengtsson, A. (2003). Towards a Critique of Brand Relationships. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 30, 154-154.
- Bernstein, E., & Putnam, F. W. (1986). Development, Reliability, and Validity of a Dissociation Scale. *174*(12), 727-735.
- Berry, L. L. (1995). Relationship Marketing of Services-Growing Interest, Emerging Perspectives *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 23, 4.
- Bitner, M. J., Booms, B. H., & Mohr, L. A. (1994). Critical Service Encounters: The Employee's Viewpoint. *Journal of Marketing*, 58, 95-95.
- Bitner, M. J., Booms, B. H., & Tetreault, M. S. (1990). The Service Encounter: Diagnosing Favorable and Unfavorable Incidents. *Journal of Marketing*, 54, 71-84.
- Blackston, M. (1992a). A Brand with an Attitude: A Suitable Case for Treatment. *Journal of the Market Research Society*, 34(3), 231-242.
- Blackston, M. (1992b). Observations: Building Brand Equity by Managing the Brand's Relationships. *Journal of Advertising Research*, 40(6), 101-105.

- Blackston, M. (1993). Beyond Brand Personality: Building Brand Relationships. In *Brand Equity & Advertising: Advertising's Role in Building Strong Brands* (pp. 380): Lawrence Erlbaum Associates.
- Blackston, M. (1995). The Qualitative Dimension of Brand Equity. *Journal of Advertising Research*, 35(4), 1-7.
- Bonifield, C., & Cole, C. (2007). Affective Responses to Service Failure: Anger, Regret, and Retaliatory Versus Conciliatory Responses. *Marketing Letters*, 18(1-2), 85-99.
- Bougie, R., Pieters, R., & Zeelenberg, M. (2003). Angry Customers Don't Come Back, They Get Back: The Experience and Behavioral Implications of Anger and Dissatisfaction in Services. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 31(4), 377-393.
- Boulding, W., Kalra, A., Staelin, R., & Zeithaml, V. A. (1993). A Dynamic Process Model of Service Quality: From Expectations to Behavioral Intentions. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 30, 7-7.
- Breivik, E., & Thorbjørnsen, H. (2008). Consumer Brand Relationships: An Investigation of Two Alternative Models. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 36(4), 443-472.
- Brislin, R. W. (1976). Comparative Research Methodology: Cross-Cultural Studies. *International Journal of Psychology*, 11, 215-229.
- Carbonell, J. G., & Hayes, P. J. (1983). Recovery Strategies for Parsing Extragrammatical Language *American Journal of Computational Linguistics*, 9(3-4), 123-146.

- Chang, P. L., & Chieng, M. H. (2006). Building Consumer-Brand Relationship: A Cross-Cultural Experiential View. *Psychology & Marketing*, 23(11), 927-959.
- Choi, T. Y., & Chu, R. (2001). Determinants of Hotel Guests' Satisfaction and Repeat Patronage in the Hong kong Hotel Industry. *Hospitality Management*, 20, 277-297.
- Chunq, E., & Beverland, M. (2006). An Exploration of Consumer Forgiveness Following Marketer Transgressions. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 33(1), 98-99.
- Churchill Jr, G. A. (1979). A Paradigm for Developing Better Measures of Marketing Constructs. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 16(2), 64-73.
- Churchill Jr, G. A. (1991). *Marketing Research: Methodological Foundation*. USA: Dryden Press.
- Churchill Jr, G. A., & Peter, J. P. (1984). Research Design Effects on the Reliability of Rating Scales: A Meta-analysis. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 21(4), 360-375.
- Cochran, W. G., & Israel, G. D. (1963). *Sampling Techniques*. New York: John Wiley and Sons, Inc. .
- Creyer, E. H., & Ross, W. T. (1999). The Development and Use of a Regret Experience Measure to Examine the Effects of Outcome Feedback on Regret and Subsequent Choice. *marketing Letters*, 10, 397-416.
- Cronbach, L. J. (1951). Coefficient Alpha and the Internal Structure of Tests. *Psychometrika*, 16(3), 297-334.
- Cronin, J. J., Brady, M. K., & Hult, G. T. M. (2000). Assessing the Effects of Quality, Value, and Customer Satisfaction on Consumer Behavioral Intentions in Service

- Environments. *Journal of Retailing: Service Excellence*, 76(2), 193-218.
- Dall'Olmo Riley, F., & De-Chernatony, L. (2000). The Service Brand as Relationships Builder. *British Journal of Management*, 11, 137-150.
- De-Chernatony, L., & Dall'Olmo Riley, F. (1997). Brand Consultants Perspectives on the Concept of the Brand. *Marketing and Research Today* 25, 66-67.
- De-Chernatony, L., & Dall'Olmo Riley, F. (1999). Experts' Views about Defining Services Brands and the Principles of Services Branding *Journal of Business Research*, 46(2), 181-192.
- Delgado-Ballester, E., & Munuera-Aleman, J. L. (2000). Brand Trust in the Context of Consumer Loyalty. *European Journal of Marketing*, 35(11/12), 1238-1258.
- Desteno, D., Petty, R. E., Wegener, D. D., & Rucker, D. D. (2000). Beyond Valence in the Perception of Likelihood: The Role of Emotion Specificity. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 78(3), 397-416.
- Devellis, R. F. (2003). *Scale Development: Theory and Applications* Sage Publications.
- Duncan, T., & Moriarty, S. E. (1998). A Communication-Based Marketing Model for Managing Relationships. *Journal of Marketing*, 62(2), 13.
- Dwyer, F. R., Schurr, P. H., & Oh, S. (1987). Developing Buyer-Seller Relationships. *Journal of Marketing*, 51(2), 11-27.
- Ekinci, Y., & Hosany, S. (2006). Destination Personality: An Application of Brand Personality to Tourism Destinations. *Journal of Travel Research*., 46(2), 127.
- Ennew, C., & Schoefer, K. (2003). *Service Failure and Service Recovery in Tourism: A Review*: Christel DeHaan Tourism and Travel Research Institute, Nottingham University Business School.

- Field, A. (2005). *Discovering Statistics Using SPSS*. London: Sage: Thousand Oaks.
- Fishbein, M., & Ajzen, I. (1975). *Belief, Attitude, Intention, and Behavior: An Introduction to Theory and Research*: Addison-Wesley Pub. Co.
- Folkes, V. S. (1984). Consumer Reactions to Product Failure: An Attributional Approach *Journal of Consumer Research*, 10(4), 398-409.
- Folkes, V. S., Koletsky, S., & Graham, J. L. (1987). A Field Study of Causal Inferences and Consumer Reaction: The View from the Airport *Journal of Consumer Research*, 13(3), 534-539.
- Fournier, S. (1994). *A Consumer-Brand Relationship Framework for Strategic Brand Management*. University of Florida.
- Fournier, S. (1998). Consumers and Their Brands: Developing Relationship Theory in Consumer Research. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 24(4), 343-373.
- Foxall, G. R., & Goldsmith, R. E. (1994). *Consumer Psychology for Marketing*. London New York: Routledge.
- Gilbert, D., & Powell-Perry, J. (2002). Exploring Developments in Web Based Relationship Marketing within the Hotel Industry. *Journal of Hospitality & Leisure Marketing*, 9(3/4), 141-159.
- Godwin, B. F., Patterson, P. G., & Johnson, L. W. (1995). Emotion, Coping and Complaining Propensity Following a Dissatisfactory Service Encounter. *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 8, 155-163.
- Goodman, P. S., Fichman, M., Lerch, F. J., & Snyder, P. R. (1995). Customer-Firm Relationships, Involvement, and Customer Satisfaction. *The Academy of Management Journal*, 38(5), 1310-1324.

- Govers, P. C. M., & Schoormans, J. P. L. (2005). Product Personality and its Influence on Consumer Preference. *The Journal of Consumer Marketing.*, 22(4/5), 189.
- Grégoire, Y., & Fisher, R. J. (2006). The Effects of Relationship Quality on Customer Retaliation. *Marketing Letters*, 17, 31-46.
- Grégoire, Y., & Fisher, R. J. (2008). Customer Betrayal and Retaliation: When Your Best Customers Become Your Worst Enemies. *Academy of Marketing Science Journal.*, 36(2), 247-261.
- Gummesson, E. (1994). Making Relationship Marketing Operational. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 5(5), 5-20.
- Haas, S. M. (2007). *Evaluating Brand Relationships in the Context of Brand Communities*. School of Saint Louis University in Partial.
- Hair, J. J. F., Black, W. C., Babin, B. J., & Anderson, R. E. (2010). *Multivariate Data Analysis: A Global Perspective*: Perrson.
- Harmen, O., Yoon, T. H., & Sul, H. K. (2004). Brand Personality and Brand Functionality - The Case of Restaurants. *Journal of Tourism and Leisure Research*, 16(4), 185-200.
- Harris, K. E., Mohr, L. A., & Bernhardt, K. L. (2006). Online Service Failure, Consumer Attributions and Expectations. *Journal of Services Marketing* 20(7), 453-458.
- He, J. X. (2006). Brand Relationship Quality: The Establishment and Validation of an Indigenous Model in China. *Journal of East China Normal University*, 38(3), 100-106.
- He, J. X., & Lu, T. H. (2007). Consumer-Brand Relationships in the Context of Chinese Culture: Theoretical Construct and Empirical Study. *Business Economy and*

Management, 11.

- Hedrick, N., Beverland, M., & Minahan, S. (2007). A Exploration of Relational Customers' Response to Service Failure. *Journal of Services Marketing, 21*(1), 64-72.
- Heider, F. (1958). *The Psychology of Interpersonal Relations*. New York: Wiley.
- Hess Jr, R. L. (2008). The Impact of Firm Reputation and Railure Severity on Customers' Responses to Service Failures. *Journal of Services Marketing, 22*(5), 385-398.
- Hess Jr, R. L., Ganesan, S., & Klein, N. M. (2003). Service Failure and Recovery: The Impact of Relationship Factors on Customer Satisfaction. *Academy of Marketing Science, 31*(2), 127.
- Hess Jr, R. L., Ganesan, S., & Klein, N. M. (2007). Interactional Service Failures in A Pseudorelationship: The Role of Organizational Attributions. *Journal of Retailing: Service Excellence, 83*(1), 79-96.
- Hetts, J. J., Boninger, D. S., & Armor, D. A. (2000). The Influence of Anticipated Counterfactual Regret on Behavior *Psychology & Marketing, 17*(4), 345-368.
- Heung, V. C. S., & Lam, T. (2003). Customer Complaint Behaviour Towards Hotel Restaurant Services. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management, 15*(5), 283-289.
- Ho, R. (2006). *Handbook of Univariate and Multivariate Data Analysis and Interpretation with SPSS*: Boca Raton: Chapman & Hall.
- Hoffman, K. D., Kelley, S. W., & Rotalsky, H. M. (1995). Tracking Service Failures and Employee Recovery Efforts. *Journal of Services Marketing, 9*(2), 49-61.

- Huber, F., Vollhardt, K., Matthes, I., & Vogel, J. (2009). Brand Misconduct: Consequences on Consumer-Brand Relationship. *Journal of Business Research*.
- Hunt, K. H. (1991). Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction, and Complaining Behavior. *Journal of Social Issues*, 47(1), 116.
- Ingram, R., Skinner, S. J., & Taylor, V. A. (2005). Consumers' Evaluation of Unethical Marketing Behaviors: The Role of Customer Commitment. *Journal of Business Ethics*, 62, 237-252.
- Israel, G. D. (1992). *Sampling the Evidence of Extension Program Impact* (Vol. October): University of Florida.
- Israel, G. D. (2009). *Determining Sample Size*: University of Florida.
- Ji, M. F. (2002). Children's Relationships with Brands: "True Love" or "One-Night Stand"? *Psychology and Marketing*, 19(4), 369-387.
- Ji, M. F. (2002). Children's relationships with brands: "true love" or "one-night" stand? *Psychology and Marketing*, 19(4), 369-387.
- Kaltcheva, V., & Weitz, B. (1999). The Effects of Brand-Consumer Relationships upon Consumers' Attributions and Reactions. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 26, 455-462.
- Kates, S. M. (2000). Out of the Closet and Out on the Street!: Gay Men and Their Brand Relationships. *Psychology and Marketing*, 17(6), 493-513.
- Kelley, S. W., & Davis, M. A. (1994). Antecedents to Customer Expectations for Service Recovery *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 22(1), 52-61.
- Kelley, S. W., Hoffman, K. D., & Mark, A. D. (1993). A Typology of Retail Failures and Recoveries. *Journal of Retailing: Service Excellence*, 69(4), 429-452.

- Lerner, J. S., & Keltner, D. (2000). Beyond Valence: Toward a Model of Emotion-specific Influences on Judgement and Choice. *Cognition and Emotion, 14*, 473-493.
- Lerner, J. S., & Keltner, D. (2001). Fear, Anger, and Risk. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology, 81*(1), 146-159.
- Levitt, T. (1981). Marketing Intangible Products and Product Intangibles. *Cornell Hotel and Restaurant Administration Quarterly, 22*, 37-44.
- Lewis, R. C., & Chambers, R. E. (1996). *Marketing Leadership in Hospitality: Foundations and Practices* New York: Van Nostrand Reinhold.
- Liljander, V., & Roos, I. (2002). Customer Relationship Levels - From Spurious to True Relationships. *Journal of Services Marketing, 16*(7), 593-614.
- Machleit, K. A., & Mantel, S. P. (2001). Emotional Response and Shopping Satisfaction Moderating Effects of Shopper Attributions. *Journal of Business Research, 54*(2), 97-106.
- Magnini, V. P., & Ford, J. B. (2004). Service Failure Recovery in China. *International Journal of Contemporary Hospitality Management, 16*(5), 279-286.
- Malhotra, N. K. (1993). *Marketing Research: An Applied Orientation*. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice-Hall.
- Malle, B. F. (1999). How People Explain Behavior: A New Theoretical Framework. *Personality and Social Psychology Review, 3*(1), 23-48.
- Mattila, A. S. (2001). The Impact of Relationship Type on Customer Loyalty in a Context of Service Failure. *Journal of Service Research, 4*(4), 91.
- Mattila, A. S. (2004). The Impact of Service Failures on Customer Loyalty: The

- Moderating Role of Affective Commitment. *International Journal of Service Industry Management*, 15(2), 134-149.
- Maute, M. F., & Forrester Jr, W. R. (1993). The Structure and Determinants of Consumer Complaint Intentions and Behavior. *Journal of Economic Psychology*, 14(2), 219-247.
- Maxham, J. G. (2001). Service Recovery's Influence on Consumer Satisfaction, Positive Word-of-Mouth, and Purchase Intentions. *Journal of Business Research*, 54(1), 11-24.
- McColl-Kennedy, J. R., & Smith, A. K. (2006). Customer Emotions in Service Failure and Recovery Encounters. In *Research on Emotion in Organizations: Individual and Organizational Perspectives on Emotion Management and Display* (pp. 237-268).
- Monga, A. B. (2002). Brand as a Relationship Partner: Gender Differences in Perspective. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 36-41.
- N'Goala, G. (2007). Customer Switching Resistance (CSR): The Effects of Perceived Equity, Trust and Relationship Commitment. *International Journal of Service Industry Management*, 18(5), 510-533.
- Narayandas, D. (1998). Measuring and Managing the Benefits of Customer Retention: An Empirical Investigation. *Journal of Service Research*, 1(2), 108-128.
- Neale, L., Baazeem, T., & Bougoure, U. (2009). *The Effect of Brand Extensions on Parent-Brand Relationship Quality*. Paper presented at the Australian and New Zealand Marketing Academy Conference 2009.
- Netemeyer, R. G., Bearden, W. O., & Sharma, S. (2003). *Scaling Procedures: Issues and*

- Applications* (Vol. 2003): Sage Publications.
- Oliver, R. L. (1980). A cognitive Model of the Antecedents and Consequences of Satisfaction Decisions. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 11, 460-469.
- Olsen, M. D., & Connolly, D. J. (2000). Experience-Based Travel: How Technology is Changing the Hospitality Industry. *Cornell Hotel and Restaurant Administration Quarterly*, 41(1), 30-40.
- Parasuraman, A., Zeithaml, V. A., & Berry, L. L. (1985). A Conceptual Model of Service Quality and its Implications for Future Research. 49(4), 41-50.
- Parasuraman, A., Zeithaml, V. A., & Berry, L. L. (2005). Understanding Customer Expectations of Service. *Relationship Marketing: The Future of Relationship Marketing*, 336-348.
- Park, J. W., Kim, K. H., & Kim, J. K. (2002). Acceptance of Brand Extensions: Interactive Influences of Product Category Similarity, Typicality of Claimed Benefits, and Brand Relationship quality. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 29(1), 190-198.
- Pedhazur, E. J., & Schmelkin, L. (1991). *Measurement, Design, and Analysis: An Integrated Approach*: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, Inc. .
- Pine, B. J., & Gilmore, J. H. (1999). *The Experience Economy: Work is Theater & Every Business a Stage*: Harvard Business Press.
- Priluck, R. (2003). Relationship Marketing can Mitigate Product and Service Failures. *The Journal of Services Marketing*, 17(1), 37-50.
- Reichheld, F. F., & Sasser, W. E. (1990). Zero Defections: Quality Comes to Services. *Harvard Business Review*, 68(5), 105-111.

- Richins, M. L. (1983). Negative Word-of-Mouth by Dissatisfied Consumers: A Pilot Study. *Journal of Marketing*, 47(1), 68-78.
- Riley, F. D. O., & De Chernatony, L. (2000). The Service Brand as Relationships Builder. *British Journal of Management*, 11(2), 137-150.
- Robinson, M. L. (1978). Consumer Complaint Behaviour: A Review With Implications for Further Research. *Advances in Consumer Research*, 4, 547-553.
- Robinson, S. L., & Pointon, J. (1996). Trust and Breach of the Psychological Contract. *Administrative Science Quarterly*, 41, 5-11.
- Russell, G. (1982). Shared-Caregiving Families: An Australian Study. *Nontraditional Families: Parenting and Child Development*, 139-171.
- Schneider, B., White, S., & Paul, M. (1998). Linking Service Climate and Customer Perceptions of Service Quality: Test of a Casual Model. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 83, 150-163.
- Sheth, J. N., & Parvatiyar, A. (1995). Relationship Marketing in Consumer Markets: Antecedents and Consequences. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 23(4), 255-271.
- Siguaw, J. M., Mattila, A., & Austin, J. R. (1999). The Brand-Personality Scale: An Application for Restaurants. *Cornell Hotel and Restaurant Administration Quarterly*, 40(3), 48-55.
- Simonson, I. (1992). The Influence of Anticipating Regret and Responsibility on Purchase Decisions. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 19(1), 105-118.
- Sin, L. Y. M., Tse, A. C. B., Chan, H., Heung, V. C. S., & Yim, F. H. K. (2006). The Effects of Relationship Marketing Orientation on Business Performance in the

- Hotel Industry. *Journal of Hospitality & Tourism Research*, 30(4), 407-426.
- Sirgy, M. J., & Tyagi, P. K. (1986). An Attempt Toward an Integrated Theory of Consumer Psychology and Decision-Making. *Systems Research*, 3(3), 161-175.
- Smit, E., Bronner, F., & Tolboom, M. (2007). Brand Relationship Quality and its Value for Personal Contact. *Journal of Business Research*, 60, 627-633.
- Smith, A. K., & Bolton, R. N. (2002). The Effect of Customers' Emotional Responses to Service Failures on Their Recovery Effort *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*.
- Smith, A. K., Bolton, R. N., & Wagner, J. (1999). A Model of Customer Satisfaction with Service Encounters Involving Failure and Recovery. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 36, 356-372.
- Smith, C. A., & Ellsworth, P. C. (1988). From Appraisal to Emotion: Differences among Unpleasant Feelings *Motivation and Emotion*, 12(11), 271-302.
- Spreng, R. A., Harrell, G. D., & Mackoy, R. D. (1995). Service Recovery: Impact on Satisfaction and Intentions. *Journal of Services Marketing*, 9(1), 15-23.
- Straub, D. W. (1989). Validating Instruments in MIS research. *MIS Quarterly*, 13(2), 147-169.
- Tabachnick, B. G., Fidell, L. S., & Osterlind, S. J. (2001). *Using Multivariate Statistics*:
SJ Osterlind
- Tax, S. S., Brown, S. W., & Chandrashekar, M. (1998). Customer Evaluations of Service Complaint Experiences: Implications for Relationship Marketing. *Journal of Marketing*, 62, 60-76.
- Taylor, S. A., & Cronin, J. J. J. (1994). Modeling Patient Satisfaction and Service

- Quality. *Journal of Health Care Marketing*, 14(1), 34-44.
- Thorbjørnsen, H., Breivik, E., & Supphellen, M. (2002). *Consumer-Brand Relationships: A test of Alternative Models*. Paper presented at the AMA Winter Educators' Conference.
- Thorbjørnsen, H., Supphellen, M., Nysveen, H., & Pedersen, P. E. (2002). Building Brand Relationships Online: A comparison of Two Interactive Applications. *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, 16(3), 17-34.
- Tsiros, M., & Mittal, V. (2000). Regret: A Model of Its Antecedents and Consequences in Consumer Decision Making. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 26, 401-417.
- Tsiros, M., Mittal, V. T., & Ross Jr, W. T. (2004). The Role of Attributions in Customer Satisfaction: A Reexamination. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 31(9), 476-483.
- Vázquez-Casielles, R., Del-Río-Lanza, A., & Díaz-Martín, A. (2007). Quality of Past Performance: Impact on Consumers' Responses to Service Failure. *Marketing Letters*, 18(4), 249-264.
- Weiner, B. (1985). An Attributional Theory of Achievement Motivation and Emotion. *Psychological Review*, 92(4), 548-573.
- Weiner, B. (1995). *Judgements of Responsibility: A Foundation for a Theory of Social Conduct*. New York: Guilford.
- Weiner, B. (2000). Reflections and Review: Attributional Thoughts about Consumer Behavior. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 27(12), 382-387.
- Westbrook, R. A., & Oliver, R. L. (1991). The Dimensionality of Consumption Emotion Patterns and Consumer Satisfaction. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 84-91.
- Zeithaml, V. A., Berry, L. L., & Parasuraman, A. (1993). The Nature and Determinants

REFERENCES

- of Customer Expectations of Service. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 21(1), 1-12.
- Zeithaml, V. A., Berry, L. L., & Parasuraman, A. (1996). The Behavioral Consequences of Service Quality. *Journal of Marketing*, 60(4), 31-46.
- Zhou, Z. M. (2007). How to Measure Brand Relationship Quality? *Front. Bus. Res. China*, 1(2), 300-318.


APPENDICES

APPENDIX A: QUESTIONNAIRES

Appendix A1: Pilot Study Questionnaire (Eng)



THE HONG KONG
POLYTECHNIC UNIVERSITY
香港理工大學

School of 
Hotel & Tourism Management

HOTEL BRAND RELATIONSHIP SURVEY CONFIDENTIAL

Dear Madam/Sir:

This survey is to understand the effects of brand relationships on consumer behaviors. It will take about **5-8 minutes** to complete. All data collected will be kept **strictly confidential**.

Thank you for your cooperation.

Q1. Did you stay in any 4-stars or 5-stars hotel in the last twelve months?

- No** (Thank you, this is the end of the survey)
 Yes (Please continue), think one 4 or 5-stars hotel brand you visit most _____

Q2. Please rank your level of loyalty to that hotel brand

- Very low Low Average High Very High

SECTION 1: For the Hotel Brand mentioned in Q2, do you agree with the following statements? Please circle your responses.

| | Strongly Disagree | Disagree | Neutral | Agree | Strongly Agree |
|--|-------------------|----------|---------|-------|----------------|
| 1. I feel my relationship with this hotel brand is exclusive and special | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. This hotel brand and I have a lot in common | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. I feel like this hotel brand actually cares about me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. I have really got used to having this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 5. This hotel brand can always count on me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. If this hotel brand makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. This hotel brand says a lot about the kind of person I am | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. I have a powerful attraction toward this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. I feel I really understand this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. I will stay with this hotel brand through good times and bad times | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. I know what to expect from this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. This hotel brand states about what is important to me in life | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. It feels like I know this hotel brand for a long time | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. I feel that this hotel brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another hotel brand from this category | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. This hotel brand has always been good to me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. The hotel brand's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. I have made a pledge to stick this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. This hotel brand really listens to what I have to say | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. I have feelings for this hotel brand that I don't have for many other brands | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. This hotel brand is dependable and reliable | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. I feel related to the type of people who are the customers of this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. Every time I visit this hotel, I am reminded of how much I like it | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. I feel this hotel brand really understands me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

SECTION 2: Please read the following scenario and imagine yourself in the situation described. Then I would like to know your responses to this situation.

“You booked a non-smoking room at one of the hotel you mentioned in Q2. When you checked in at 3:00 p.m., you were wrongly assigned by the hotel to a smoking room. You asked to be reassigned to another room. However, the hotel was full at that time. The hotel asked you to wait until other guests in non-smoking room checked out. The waiting time was estimated to be 2 hours.”

| For the problem in this situation, do you agree with following? Please circle your responses. | | | | | |
|--|-------------------|----------|---------|--------|----------------|
| | Strongly Disagree | Disagree | Neutral | Agree | Strongly Agree |
| 26. The same problem is very likely to occur again in the near future | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. The cause of the problem is controllable by this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. The cause of the problem can be predicted by this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 32. The hotel could have done something to avoid the problem | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| At this point, would you...? | | | | | |
| | Very unlikely | Unlikely | Neutral | Likely | Very likely |
| 33. Feel angry about your experience at this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. Feel regretful for choosing this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. Feel sorry about this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| If you had experienced the above situation, would you...? | | | | | |
| | Very unlikely | Unlikely | Neutral | Likely | Very likely |
| 36. Return to this hotel if you visit the same destination again | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 37. Switch to another hotel brand in the future | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 38. Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 39. Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. Recommend this hotel brand to someone who seeks your advice | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

SECTION 3: Personal Profile. Please tick the appropriate boxes for your responses.

| | | | | |
|--------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| 1. Your gender: | <input type="checkbox"/> Male | <input type="checkbox"/> Female | | |
| 2. Your age: | <input type="checkbox"/> 18-20 | <input type="checkbox"/> 21-30 | <input type="checkbox"/> 31-40 | <input type="checkbox"/> 41-50 |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 51-60 | <input type="checkbox"/> 61 or above | | |
| 3. Your education level: | <input type="checkbox"/> Primary | <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary/high school | | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> Diploma | <input type="checkbox"/> University | | |
| 4. Your country of origin: | _____ | | | |
| 5. Your monthly income (US\$): | <input type="checkbox"/> <1000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 1,001 – 2,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 2,001 – 3,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 3,001 – 4,000 |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 4,001 – 5,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 5,001 – 6,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> > 6,000 | |

-End of Questionnaire-

Thank you very much for your kind cooperation!

If you have any difficulties in understanding any of the questions, please mark them with an * and provide comments (if any) beside the question or below.

Appendix A2: Pilot Study Questionnaire (Chin)



酒店品牌关系调查研究

您好，此次调查是为了研究品牌关系对消费者行为的影响。它将占用您大概 **5-8 分钟** 时间。本次调查所收集的资料将 **严格保密**，仅用于学术研究。感谢您与香港理工大学的合作。

Q1. 在过去 12 个月，您是否入住过 4 星或 5 星级酒店？

- 不是（感谢您的参与，此次调查结束）
- 是（请继续），请列出一个您最常入住的 4 星或 5 星酒店品牌_____

Q2. 您对这个酒店品牌的忠诚度如何？

- 非常高 高 一般 低 非常低

第一部分：描述您和这个酒店品牌的关系，每项选择一个答案来表示您所赞同的程度。

| | 非常不同意 | 不同意 | 中立 | 同意 | 非常同意 |
|----------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| 1. 我觉得我与这个酒店品牌的关系很特别 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. 这个酒店品牌和我有很多相似之处 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. 我觉得这个酒店品牌真的关心我 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 4. 我确实习惯入住这个品牌的酒店了 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. 我是这个酒店品牌可以长期信赖的客户 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. 如果这个酒店品牌为其产品和服务品质作保证, 通常都是可信任的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. 选择这个酒店品牌能显示我的身份 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. 这个酒店品牌对我有很强的吸引力 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. 我觉得我很了解这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. 顺或逆时, 我都会选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. 我清楚能从这个酒店品牌得到什么样的产品和服务 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. 这个酒店品牌能诠释我生活的重点 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. 感觉起来, 我好像认识这个酒店品牌很久了 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. 我觉得我和这个酒店品牌很投缘 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. 如果要重新与其他同类型酒店品牌建立关系, 我会觉得愧疚 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. 这个酒店品牌一直对我服务得很好 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. 这个酒店品牌形象同我的形象相符 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. 我发誓要一直选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. 这个酒店品牌确实能倾听我的想法 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. 我对这个酒店品牌情有独钟 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. 这个酒店品牌值得我信赖 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. 我觉得自己和这个酒店品牌的其他客人是同一类人 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. 每次下榻这个酒店时, 我都觉得自己很喜欢它 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. 我觉得这个酒店品牌好像很了解我 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. 我会为了一直选择这个酒店品牌而作出一些小牺牲 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

第二部分：请阅读以下情景假设，并想象自己身在其中

“您预订了这个酒店品牌旗下某个酒店的无烟房。当您下午 3 点入住时，您被酒店错误地安排到了吸烟房。您要求换房，很不幸酒店已经全部预订满。酒店对此表示抱歉，并希望您能等大概 2 个小时，等无烟房客人退房后再安排您入住。”

| 对于出现这种问题, 您是否同意以下说法? | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| | 非常不同意 | 不同意 | 中立 | 同意 | 非常同意 |
| 26. 不久后, 同样问题发生的可能性很大 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. 出现这种问题的原因很可能永远存在(很难被根除) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. 出现这种问题的原因很可能只是被临时解决 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. 出现这种问题的原因很可能经常发生 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. 出现这种问题的原因是可以被这个酒店所控制的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. 酒店本该预知出现这种问题的原因 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 32. 酒店本该做些工作以避免这种问题发生 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 这时, 您会不会……? | | | | | |
| | 非常不可能 | 不可能 | 中立 | 可能 | 非常可能 |
| 33. 对这次住店经历感到生气 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. 后悔选择了这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. 对这个酒店品牌很失望的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 经历这样的服务失败后, 您有多大可能…? | | | | | |
| | 非常不可能 | 不可能 | 中立 | 可能 | 非常可能 |
| 36. 以后到该地时再入住这个酒店 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 37. 以后选择其他酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 38. 如果有机会, 再选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 39. 对其他人提及这个酒店品牌的好的方面 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 40. 如果别人征求你意见, 你会推荐他选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. 鼓励我的亲朋好友入住这个酒店品牌旗下酒店 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

第三部分:个人信息

1. 您的性别 男性 女性
2. 您的年龄 18-20 21-30 31-40 41-50
 51-60 > 60
3. 您的教育水平 小学 中学（包括高中） 大专 本科/研究生
4. 您的国籍 _____
5. 最后, 我想知道您的月收入是多少 (US\$)
 <1000 1,001 – 2,000 2,001 – 3,000 3,001 – 4,000
 4,001 – 5,000 5,001 – 6,000 > 6,000

感谢您的合作! 祝您愉快!

您在理解以上问题时, 是否有困难? 如果有, 请在问题前面标记。如果您有更好的建议提供, 请在原问题处或以下空白处填写。

Appendix A3: Final Questionnaire (Eng)



HOTEL BRAND RALTIONSHIP SURVEY CONFIDENTAIL

Dear Sir or Madam:

This survey is to understand the effects of brand relationships on consumer behaviors. It will take about **5-8 minutes** to complete. All data collected will be kept **strictly confidential**.

Thank you for your cooperation.

Q1. Did you stay in any 4-stars or 5-stars hotel in the last twelve months?

No (Thank you, this is the end of the survey)

Yes (Please continue) , think one 4 or 5-stars hotel brand you visit most _____

Q2. Please rank your level of loyalty to that hotel brand

Very low Low Average High Very High

SECTION 1: For the Hotel Brand mentioned in Q1, do you agree with the following statements? Please circle your responses.

| | Strongly Disagree | Disagree | Neutral | Agree | Strongly Agree |
|---|-------------------|----------|---------|-------|----------------|
| 1. I feel my relationship with this hotel brand is exclusive and special | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. This hotel brand and I have a lot in common | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. I feel like this hotel brand actually cares about me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. I have really got used to having this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. This hotel brand can always count on me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. If this hotel brand makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 7. This hotel brand says a lot about the kind of person I am | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. I have a powerful attraction toward this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. I feel I really understand this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. I will stay with this hotel brand through good times and bad times | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. I know what to expect from this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. This hotel brand states about what is important to me in life | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. It feels like I know this hotel brand for a long time | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. I feel that this hotel brand and I were really 'meant for each other' | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another hotel brand from this category | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. This hotel brand has always been good to me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. The hotel brand's image is consistent with how like to see myself | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. I have made a pledge to stick this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. This hotel brand really listens to what I have to say | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. I have feelings for this hotel brand that I don't have for many other brands | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. This hotel brand is dependable and reliable | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. I feel related to the type of people who are the customers of this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. Every time I visit this hotel, I am reminded of how much I like it | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. I feel this hotel brand really understands me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep using this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

SECTION 2: Please read the following scenario and imagine yourself in the situation described. Then I would like to know your responses to this situation.

“You booked a non-smoking room at one of the hotel you mentioned in Q1. When you checked in at 3:00 p.m., you were wrongly assigned by the hotel to a smoking room. You asked to be reassigned to another room. However, the hotel was full at that time. The hotel asked you to wait until other guests in non-smoking room checked out. The waiting time was estimated to be 2 hours.”

| For the problem in this situation, do you agree with following? Please circle your responses. | | | | | |
|--|-------------------|----------|---------|----------|----------------|
| | Strongly Disagree | Disagree | Neutral | Agree | Strongly Agree |
| 26. The same problem is very likely to occur again in the near future | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. The cause of the problem is controllable by this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. The cause of the problem can be predicted by this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 32. The hotel could have done something to avoid the problem | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| At this point, would you...? | | | | | |
| Very Unlikely | | Neutral | Likely | Very | |
| | | | | unlikely | likely |
| 33. Feel angry about your experience at this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. Feel regretful for choosing this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. Feel sorry about this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| If you had experienced the above situation, would you...? | | | | | |
| Very Unlikely | | Neutral | Likely | Very | |
| | | | | unlikely | likely |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 36. Return to this hotel if you visit the same destination again | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 37. Switch to another hotel brand in the future | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 38. Choose this hotel brand again if you have a choice | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 39. Say positive things about this hotel brand to other people | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. Recommend this hotel brand to someone who seeks your advice | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. Encourage your friends and relatives to choose this hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

SECTION 3: Personal Profile. Please tick the appropriate boxes for your responses.

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------|--|--|---|--------------------------------|
| 42. Your gender: | <input type="checkbox"/> Male | <input type="checkbox"/> Female | | |
| 43. Your age: | <input type="checkbox"/> 18-20 | <input type="checkbox"/> 21-30 | <input type="checkbox"/> 31-40 | <input type="checkbox"/> 41-50 |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 51-60 | <input type="checkbox"/> 61 or above | | |
| 44. Your education level: | <input type="checkbox"/> Primary | <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary/high school | | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> Diploma | <input type="checkbox"/> University | | |
| 45. Your country of origin: | _____ | | | |
| 46. Your monthly income (US\$): | <input type="checkbox"/> <1,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 1,001 – 2,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 2,001 – 3, 000 | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 3,001 – 4,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 4,001 – 5,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 5,001 – 6,000 | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> > 6, 000 | | | |

Thank you very much for your kind cooperation!

Appendix A4: Final Questionnaire (Chin)



酒店品牌关系调查研究

您好，此次调查是为了研究品牌关系对消费者行为的影响。它将占用您大概 **5-8 分钟** 时间。本次调查所收集的资料将 **严格保密**，仅用于学术研究。感谢您与香港理工大学的合作。

Q1. 在过去 12 个月，您是否入住过 4 星或 5 星级酒店？

- 不是（感谢您的参与，此次调查结束）
- 是（请继续），请列出一个您最常入住的 4 星或 5 星酒店品牌_____

Q2. 您对这个酒店品牌的忠诚度如何？

- 非常高 高 一般 低 非常低

第一部分：描述您和这个酒店品牌的关系，每项选择一个答案来表示您所赞同的程度。

| | 非常不同意 | 不同意 | 中立 | 同意 | 非常同意 |
|----------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| 1. 我觉得我与这个酒店品牌的关系很特别 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. 这个酒店品牌和我有很多相似之处 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. 我觉得这个酒店品牌真的关心我 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. 我确实习惯入住这个品牌的酒店了 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 5. 我是这个酒店品牌可以长期信赖的客户 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. 如果这个酒店品牌为其产品和服务品质作保证, 通常都是可信任的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. 选择这个酒店品牌能显示我的身份 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. 这个酒店品牌对我有很强的吸引力 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. 我觉得我很了解这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. 顺或逆时, 我都会选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. 我清楚能从这个酒店品牌得到什么样的产品和服务 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. 这个酒店品牌能诠释我生活的重点 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. 感觉起来, 我好像认识这个酒店品牌很久了 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. 我觉得我和这个酒店品牌很投缘 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. 如果要重新与其他同类型酒店品牌建立关系, 我会觉得愧疚 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. 这个酒店品牌一直对我服务得很好 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. 这个酒店品牌形象同我的形象相符 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. 我发誓要一直选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. 这个酒店品牌确实能倾听我的想法 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. 我对这个酒店品牌情有独钟 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. 这个酒店品牌值得我信赖 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. 我觉得自己和这个酒店品牌的其他客人是同一类人 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. 每次下榻这个酒店时, 我都觉得自己很喜欢它 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. 我觉得这个酒店品牌好像很了解我 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 25. 我会为了一直选择这个酒店品牌而作出一些小牺牲 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
|----------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|

第二部分：请阅读以下情景假设，并想象自己身在其中

“您预订了这个酒店品牌旗下某个酒店的无烟房。当您下午 3 点入住时，您被酒店错误地安排到了吸烟房。您要求换房，很不幸酒店已经全部预订满。酒店对此表示抱歉，并希望您能等大概 2 个小时，等无烟房客人退房后再安排您入住。”

| 对于出现这种问题, 您是否同意以下说法? | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| | 非常不同意 | 不同意 | 中立 | 同意 | 非常同意 |
| 26. 不久后, 同样问题发生的可能性很大 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. 出现这种问题的原因很可能永远存在(很难被根除) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. 出现这种问题的原因很可能只是被临时解决 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. 出现这种问题的原因很有可能经常发生 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. 出现这种问题的原因是可以被酒店所控制的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. 酒店本该预知出现这种问题的原因 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 32. 酒店本该做些工作以避免这种问题发生 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 这时, 您会不会……? | | | | | |
| | 非常不可能 | 不可能 | 中立 | 可能 | 非常可能 |
| 33. 对这次住店经历感到生气 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. 后悔选择了这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. 对这个酒店品牌很失望的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 经历这样的服务失败后, 您有多大可能…? | | | | | |
| | 非常不可能 | 不可能 | 中立 | 可能 | 非常可能 |
| 36. 以后到该地时再入住这个酒店 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 37. 以后选择其他酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 38. 如果有机会, 再选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 39. 对其他人提及这个酒店品牌的好的方面 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. 如果别人征求你意见, 你会推荐他选择这个酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. 鼓励我的亲朋好友入住这个酒店品牌旗下酒店 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

第三部分:个人信息

42. 您的性别 男性 女性
43. 您的年龄 18-20 21-30 31-40 41-50
 51-60 > 60
44. 您的教育水平 小学 中学（包括高中） 大专 本科/研究生
45. 您的国籍 _____
46. 最后, 我想知道您的月收入是多少 (US\$)
- <1,000 1,001 – 2,000 2,001 – 3,000 3,001 – 4,000
 4,001 – 5,000 5,001 – 6,000 > 6,000

感谢您的合作! 祝您愉快!

Appendix A5: Final Questionnaire - Jinling Hotel Brand (Eng)



HOTEL BRAND RALTIONSHIP SURVEY

CONFIDENTAIL

Dear Madam/Sir:

This survey is to understand the effects of brand relationships on consumer behaviors. It will take about **5-8 minutes** to complete. All data collected will be kept **strictly confidential**.

Thank you for your cooperation.

Q1. Please rank your level of loyalty to the Jinlin hotel brand

Very high High Average Low Very low

SECTION 1: For the relationship between Jinlin and you, do you agree with the following statements? Please circle your responses.

| | Strongly Disagree | Disagree | Neutral | Agree | Strongly Agree |
|---|-------------------|----------|---------|-------|----------------|
| 1. I feel my relationship with Jinlin is exclusive and special | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. Jinlin and I have a lot in common | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. I feel like Jinlin actually cares about me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. I have really got used to having Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. Jinlin can always count on me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. If Jinlin makes a claim or promise about its products and service, it is probably true | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. Jinlin says a lot about the kind of person I am | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. I have a powerful attraction toward Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. I feel I really understand Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 10. I will stay with Jinlin through good times and bad times | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. I know what to expect from Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. Jinlin states about what is important to me in life | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. It feels like I know Jinlin for a long time | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. I feel that Jinlin and I were really 'meant for each other' | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. It would be a shame if I had to start over from scratch with another hotel brand from this category | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. Jinlin has always been good to me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. Jinlin's image is consistent with how I'd like to see myself | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. I have made a pledge to stick with Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. Jinlin really listens to what I have to say | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. I have feelings for Jinlin that I don't have for many other brands | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. Jinlin is dependable and reliable | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. I feel related to the type of people who are the customers of Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. Every time I visit Jinlin's Hotel, I am reminded of how much I like it | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. I feel Jinlin really understands me | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. I am willing to make small sacrifices in order to keep choosing Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

SECTION 2: Please read the following scenario and imagine yourself in the situation described. Then I would like to know your responses to this situation.

“You booked a non-smoking room at one of the hotel you mentioned in Q1. When you checked in at 3:00 p.m., you were wrongly assigned by the hotel to a smoking room. You asked to be reassigned to another room. However, the hotel was full at that time. The hotel asked you to wait until other guests in non-smoking room checked out. The waiting time was estimated to be 2 hours.”

| For the problem in this situation, do you agree with following? Please circle your responses. | | | | | |
|--|-------------------|----------|---------|--------|----------------|
| | Strongly Disagree | Disagree | Neutral | Agree | Strongly Agree |
| 26. The same problem is very likely to occur again in the near future | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. The cause is very likely to be permanent (it cannot be eliminated) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. The cause is very likely to be solvable only temporarily | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. The cause is very likely to appear very frequently | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. The cause of the problem is controllable by Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. The cause of the problem can be predicted by Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 32. Jinlin could have done something to avoid the problem | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| At this point, would you...? | | | | | |
| | Very unlikely | Unlikely | Neutral | Likely | Very likely |
| 33. Feel angry about your experience at this hotel | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. Feel regretful for choosing Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. Feel sorry about Jinlin hotel brand | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| If you had experienced the above situation, would you...? | | | | | |
| | Very unlikely | Unlikely | Neutral | Likely | Very likely |
| 36. Return to this hotel if you visit the same destination again | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 37. Switch to another hotel brand in the future | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 38. Choose Jinlin hotel brand again if you have a choice | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 39. Say positive things about Jinlin to other people | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. Recommend Jinlin to someone who seeks your advice | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. Encourage your friends and relatives to choose Jinlin | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

SECTION 3: Personal Profile. Please tick the appropriate boxes for your responses.

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------|--|--|--|--------------------------------|
| 47. Your gender: | <input type="checkbox"/> Male | <input type="checkbox"/> Female | | |
| 48. Your age: | <input type="checkbox"/> 18-20 | <input type="checkbox"/> 21-30 | <input type="checkbox"/> 31-40 | <input type="checkbox"/> 41-50 |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 51-60 | <input type="checkbox"/> 61 or above | | |
| 49. Your education level: | <input type="checkbox"/> Primary | <input type="checkbox"/> Secondary/high school | | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> Diploma | <input type="checkbox"/> University | | |
| 50. Your country of origin: | _____ | | | |
| 51. Your monthly income (US\$): | <input type="checkbox"/> <1,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 1,001 – 2,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 2,001 – 3,000 | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 3,001 – 4,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 4,001 – 5,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 5,001 – 6,000 | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> >6,001 | | | |

Thank you very much for your kind cooperation!

Appendix A6: Final Questionnaire – Jinling Hotel Brand (Chin)



酒店品牌关系调查研究

尊敬的金陵饭店顾客：

您好，此次调查是为了研究品牌关系对消费者行为的影响。它将占用您大概 **5-8 分钟** 时间。本次调查所收集的资料将 **严格保密**，仅用于学术研究。感谢您与香港理工大学的合作。

Q1. 首先，我想了解您对金陵饭店品牌的忠诚程度

非常高 高 一般 低 非常低

第一部分：描述您和金陵饭店品牌的关系，每项选择一个答案来表示您所赞同的程度。

| | 非常不同意 | 不同意 | 中立 | 同意 | 非常同意 | | | |
|-------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|---|---|---|
| 1. 我觉得我与金陵的关系很特别 | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. 金陵和我有很多相似之处 | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. 我觉得金陵真的关心我 | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. 我确实习惯入住金陵旗下饭店了 | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. 我是金陵可以长期信赖的客户 | | | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 6. 如果金陵为其产品和服务品质作保证,通常都是可信任的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. 选择金陵品牌能显示我的身份 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. 金陵对我有很强的吸引力 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. 我觉得我很了解金陵 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. 顺或逆时,我都会选择金陵 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. 我清楚能从金陵得到什么样的产品和服务 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. 金陵品牌能诠释我生活的重点 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. 感觉起来,我好像认识金陵很久了 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. 我觉得我和金陵很投缘 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. 如果要重新与其他同类型酒店品牌建立关系,我会觉得愧疚 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. 金陵一直对我服务得很好 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. 金陵品牌形象同我的形象相符 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. 我发誓要一直选择金陵品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. 金陵确实能倾听我的想法 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. 我对金陵品牌情有独钟 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. 金陵值得我信赖 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. 我觉得自己和金陵的其他客人是同一类(阶层)人 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. 每次下榻金陵旗下饭店时,我都觉得自己很喜欢它 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. 我觉得金陵好像很了解我 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. 我会为了一直选择金陵而作出一些小牺牲 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

第二部分：请阅读以下情景假设，并想象自己身在其中

“您预订了金陵旗下某个酒店的无烟房。当您下午 3 点入住时，您被酒店错误地安排到了吸烟房。您要求换房，很不幸酒店已经全部预订满。酒店对此表示抱歉，并希望您能等大概 2 个小时，等无烟房客人退房后再安排您入住。”

| 对于出现这种问题, 您是否同意以下说法? | | | | | |
|------------------------------|-------|-----|----|----|------|
| | 非常不同意 | 不同意 | 中立 | 同意 | 非常同意 |
| 26. 不久后, 同样问题发生的可能性很大 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. 出现这种问题的原因很可能永远存在 (很难被根除) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. 出现这种问题的原因很可能只是被临时解决 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. 出现这种问题的原因很可能经常发生 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. 出现这种问题的原因是可以被金陵所控制的 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. 金陵本该预知出现这种问题的原因 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 32. 金陵本该做些工作以避免这种问题发生 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 这时, 您会不会……? | | | | | |
| | 非常不可能 | 不可能 | 中立 | 可能 | 非常可能 |
| 33. 对这次住店经历感到生气 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. 后悔选择了金陵品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. 对金陵品牌很失望 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 经历这样的服务失败后, 您有多大可能…? | | | | | |
| | 非常不可能 | 不可能 | 中立 | 可能 | 非常可能 |
| 36. 以后到该地时再入住这个金陵饭店 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 37. 以后选择其他酒店品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 38. 如果有机会, 再选择金陵品牌 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 39. 对其他人提及金陵品牌的好的方面 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | |
|--------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 40. 如果别人征求你意见, 你会推荐他入住金陵 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. 鼓励我的亲朋好友入住金陵 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

第三部分:个人信息

| | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| 42. 您的性别 | <input type="checkbox"/> 男性 | <input type="checkbox"/> 女性 | | | |
| 43. 您的年龄 | <input type="checkbox"/> 18-20 | <input type="checkbox"/> 21-30 | <input type="checkbox"/> 31-40 | <input type="checkbox"/> 41-50 | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 51-60 | <input type="checkbox"/> > 60 | | | |
| 44. 您的教育水平 | <input type="checkbox"/> 小学 | <input type="checkbox"/> 中学 (包括高中) | <input type="checkbox"/> 大专 | <input type="checkbox"/> 本科/研究生 | |
| 45. 您的国籍 | _____ | | | | |
| 46. 最后, 我想知道您的月收入是多少 (US\$) | | | | | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> <1,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 1,001 – 2,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 2,001 – 3,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 3,001 – 4,000 | |
| | <input type="checkbox"/> 4,001 – 5,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> 5,001 – 6,000 | <input type="checkbox"/> > 6,000 | | |

感谢您的合作! 祝您愉快!

APPENDIX B: INVITATION LETTER

Appendix B1: Invitation Letter



School of 
Hotel & Tourism Management

尊敬的金陵饭店集团领导：

香港理工大学酒店与旅游业管理学院硕士研究生谢丹红（XIE, Danhong）正在进行“酒店品牌关系”的研究，主要关注酒店品牌关系质量对酒店客人的影响。

随着中国酒店业的迅速发展，酒店品牌对消费者的影响力越来越大，品牌和消费者之间开始存在一定的关系联接。但是，目前很多酒店的客户管理仍停留在忠诚客户和非忠诚客户的层面上，且忠诚度高低的判定缺乏一定的科学严谨性。而该研究生的此项研究将打破传统的忠诚概念，从酒店品牌视角出发，用“酒店品牌关系质量”来衡量酒店品牌和客户所建立的关系深度和强度。该研究可以帮助酒店全面了解及应用新概念“品牌关系质量”，并在实践中发现忠诚客户群体中真正具有高品牌关系质量的客户。

金陵品牌在国际国内享有盛誉，作为中国现代酒店的先行者，贵酒店的大力支持将有助于此项研究的顺利进展。希望贵酒店能够协助该研究的调研。

此致

敬礼！

香港理工大学酒店与旅游业管理学院

香志城 博士
学院副教授

联系人：谢丹红（XIE, Danhong）
香港理工大学酒店与旅游业管理学院硕士研究生
电话：+852 5136
传真：+852 2362 9362
邮件：0890
Danaa.xdh

Appendix B2: Invitation Letter



School of 
Hotel & Tourism Management

尊敬的开元旅业集团领导：

香港理工大学酒店与旅游业管理学院硕士研究生谢丹红（XIE, Danhong）正在进行“酒店品牌关系”的研究，主要关注酒店品牌关系质量对酒店客人的影响。

随着中国酒店业的迅速发展，酒店品牌对消费者的影响力越来越大，品牌和消费者之间开始存在一定的关系联接。但是，目前很多酒店的客户管理仍停留在忠诚客户和非忠诚客户的层面上，且忠诚度高低的判定缺乏一定的科学严谨性。而该研究生的此项研究将打破传统的忠诚概念，从酒店品牌视角出发，用“酒店品牌关系质量”来衡量酒店品牌和客户所建立的关系深度和强度。该研究可以帮助酒店全面了解及应用新概念“品牌关系质量”，并在实践中发现忠诚客户群体中真正具有高品牌关系质量的客户。

开元品牌在国际国内享有盛誉，作为中国现代酒店的先行者，贵酒店的大力支持将有助于此项研究的顺利进展。希望贵酒店能够协助该研究的调研。

此致
敬礼！

香港理工大学酒店与旅游业管理学院

香志城 博士
学院副教授

联系人：谢丹红（XIE, Danhong）
香港理工大学酒店与旅游业管理学院硕士研究生
电话：+852 5106
传真：+852 2362 9362
邮件：0890 _____
Dana. xdh _____

Appendix B3: Invitation Letter

Dear Director of Human Resources,

I am a research student of School of Hotel and Tourism Management at The Hong Kong Polytechnic University. We are currently conducting a research titled “The effects of brand relationship quality on responses to service failures of hotel consumers”. This research is funded by the Hong Kong Government.

Brand-consumer relationship has been gaining more attention by researchers and marketplace. In our study, the concept of brand relationship will be studied comprehensively, and especially, examine the applicability of brand relationship quality (BRQ) in the hospitality industry and identify the effects of brand relationship quality on hotel consumers in the setting context (i.e. Service failures in the Hotel). This study will not only help to deciding whether BRQ should be one of the firm’s priority lines of action, but also provides information about the hotel consumers’ post service failure intentions and behaviours after the service failures, particular, the difference between high BRQ hotel consumers and low BRQ hotel consumers.

We would be highly appreciated if the Hotel could support this research. A summary of the finding will be forwarded to you when the research is completed.

Ms. Dana Xie can be contacted at

Tel: (852)5136

Email: 0890

Address: Dana Xie

Research Student

School of Hotel & Tourism Management

The Hong Kong Polytechnic University

Hung Hom, Kowloon, Hong Kong

Thank you for your time and support in advance,

Sincerely,

Dr. Vincent Heung

Dana

Xie

APPENDIX C: AMOS OUTPUT

Appendix C1: Measurement Model – Confirmatory Factor Analysis

Sample size = 419
 Chi-square = 1501.574
 Degrees of freedom = 613
 Probability level = .000

Maximum Likelihood Estimates

Regression Weights

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|----------------|----------|------|--------|-----|--------|
| love <--- BRQ | 1.000 | | | | |
| inde <--- BRQ | .802 | .052 | 15.376 | *** | par_27 |
| SC <--- BRQ | .959 | .060 | 15.979 | *** | par_28 |
| IN <--- BRQ | .916 | .054 | 17.072 | *** | par_29 |
| trust <--- BRQ | .679 | .051 | 13.230 | *** | par_30 |
| Com <--- BRQ | 1.053 | .061 | 17.268 | *** | par_31 |
| ca31 <--- conA | 1.000 | | | | |
| ca30 <--- conA | .712 | .065 | 10.926 | *** | par_1 |
| ca32 <--- conA | .827 | .062 | 13.321 | *** | par_2 |
| bi39 <--- BI | 1.068 | .060 | 17.747 | *** | par_3 |
| em34 <--- EM | 1.000 | | | | |
| em35 <--- EM | 1.019 | .068 | 14.973 | *** | par_4 |
| em33 <--- EM | .861 | .064 | 13.560 | *** | par_5 |
| sa29 <--- staA | 1.004 | .073 | 13.763 | *** | par_6 |
| sa28 <--- staA | .887 | .067 | 13.235 | *** | par_7 |
| sa27 <--- staA | 1.000 | | | | |
| bi41 <--- BI | 1.166 | .063 | 18.494 | *** | par_8 |
| bi40 <--- BI | 1.081 | .060 | 18.026 | *** | par_9 |
| bi36 <--- BI | 1.000 | | | | |
| bi38 <--- BI | .862 | .054 | 15.925 | *** | par_10 |
| brq25 <--- Com | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq18 <--- Com | .990 | .059 | 16.909 | *** | par_11 |
| brq10 <--- Com | .881 | .054 | 16.442 | *** | par_12 |

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|------------------|----------|------|--------|-----|--------|
| brq5 <--- Com | .962 | .057 | 16.895 | *** | par_13 |
| brq21 <--- trust | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq16 <--- trust | .944 | .067 | 14.182 | *** | par_14 |
| brq11 <--- trust | .826 | .064 | 12.942 | *** | par_15 |
| brq6 <--- trust | .830 | .063 | 13.266 | *** | par_16 |
| brq20 <--- love | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq14 <--- love | .886 | .048 | 18.461 | *** | par_17 |
| brq8 <--- love | .845 | .046 | 18.226 | *** | par_18 |
| brq1 <--- love | .911 | .045 | 20.108 | *** | par_19 |
| brq24 <--- IN | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq19 <--- IN | .937 | .054 | 17.281 | *** | par_20 |
| brq3 <--- IN | .942 | .056 | 16.897 | *** | par_21 |
| brq12 <--- SC | .909 | .064 | 14.257 | *** | par_22 |
| brq2 <--- SC | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq23 <--- inde | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq15 <--- inde | 1.272 | .092 | 13.808 | *** | par_23 |
| brq4 <--- inde | 1.208 | .081 | 14.978 | *** | par_24 |
| brq9 <--- IN | .927 | .059 | 15.830 | *** | par_25 |
| brq13 <--- IN | .980 | .060 | 16.219 | *** | par_26 |
| brq17 <--- SC | .771 | .058 | 13.273 | *** | par_39 |

Standardized Regression Weights

| | Estimate | | Estimate |
|----------------|----------|-----------------|----------|
| love <--- BRQ | .938 | brq10<--- Com | .743 |
| inde <--- BRQ | .947 | brq5 <--- Com | .759 |
| SC <--- BRQ | .960 | brq21<--- trust | .753 |
| IN <--- BRQ | .932 | brq16<--- trust | .743 |
| trust <--- BRQ | .783 | brq11<--- trust | .676 |
| Com <--- BRQ | .941 | brq6 <--- trust | .693 |
| ca31 <--- conA | .877 | brq20<--- love | .848 |
| ca30 <--- conA | .578 | brq14<--- love | .767 |
| ca32 <--- conA | .782 | brq8 <--- love | .761 |
| bi39 <--- BI | .827 | brq1 <--- love | .812 |
| em34 <--- EM | .828 | brq24<--- IN | .801 |
| em35 <--- EM | .789 | brq19<--- IN | .772 |
| em33 <--- EM | .691 | brq3 <--- IN | .758 |
| sa29 <--- staA | .789 | brq12<--- SC | .709 |
| sa28 <--- staA | .719 | brq2 <--- SC | .745 |
| sa27 <--- staA | .793 | brq23<--- inde | .730 |
| bi41 <--- BI | .857 | brq15<--- inde | .703 |
| bi40 <--- BI | .838 | brq4 <--- inde | .762 |
| bi36 <--- BI | .766 | brq9 <--- IN | .720 |
| bi38 <--- BI | .753 | brq13<--- IN | .734 |
| brq25<--- Com | .803 | brq17<--- SC | .663 |
| brq18<--- Com | .759 | | |

Covariances: (Group number 1 - Default model)

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|---------------|----------|------|--------|------|--------|
| staA <--> BRQ | -.011 | .026 | -.419 | .675 | par_32 |
| conA<--> BRQ | .000 | .024 | .018 | .985 | par_33 |
| EM <--> staA | .160 | .033 | 4.909 | *** | par_34 |
| EM <--> BRQ | -.120 | .026 | -4.648 | *** | par_35 |
| BI <--> EM | -.175 | .027 | -6.468 | *** | par_36 |
| conA<--> EM | .160 | .030 | 5.251 | *** | par_37 |
| BI <--> BRQ | .251 | .027 | 9.179 | *** | par_38 |
| conA<--> BI | .019 | .024 | .796 | .426 | par_40 |
| conA<--> staA | .118 | .031 | 3.786 | *** | par_41 |
| BI <--> staA | -.036 | .025 | -1.399 | .162 | par_42 |

Correlations

| | Estimate |
|---------------|----------|
| staA <--> BRQ | -.023 |
| conA<--> BRQ | .001 |
| EM <--> staA | .312 |
| EM <--> BRQ | -.273 |
| BI <--> EM | -.411 |
| conA<--> EM | .327 |
| BI <--> BRQ | .654 |
| conA<--> BI | .044 |
| conA<--> staA | .231 |
| BI <--> staA | -.080 |

Variiances

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|------|----------|------|--------|------|--------|
| conA | .488 | .052 | 9.333 | *** | par_43 |
| BI | .370 | .041 | 9.007 | *** | par_44 |
| EM | .491 | .053 | 9.261 | *** | par_45 |
| staA | .534 | .062 | 8.553 | *** | par_46 |
| BRQ | .398 | .041 | 9.713 | *** | par_47 |
| e51 | .054 | .011 | 4.882 | *** | par_48 |
| e52 | .031 | .015 | 2.087 | .037 | par_49 |
| e53 | .029 | .010 | 2.885 | .004 | par_50 |
| e54 | .051 | .010 | 5.032 | *** | par_51 |
| e55 | .116 | .017 | 6.829 | *** | par_52 |
| e56 | .058 | .013 | 4.273 | *** | par_53 |
| e27 | .315 | .037 | 8.414 | *** | par_54 |
| e31 | .147 | .032 | 4.617 | *** | par_55 |
| e30 | .494 | .038 | 12.984 | *** | par_56 |
| e28 | .393 | .037 | 10.774 | *** | par_57 |
| e29 | .326 | .038 | 8.562 | *** | par_58 |
| e32 | .212 | .025 | 8.340 | *** | par_59 |
| e36 | .262 | .021 | 12.542 | *** | par_60 |
| e38 | .210 | .017 | 12.685 | *** | par_61 |
| e39 | .196 | .017 | 11.512 | *** | par_62 |
| e40 | .184 | .016 | 11.239 | *** | par_63 |
| e41 | .182 | .017 | 10.683 | *** | par_64 |
| e34 | .225 | .029 | 7.753 | *** | par_65 |
| e35 | .310 | .034 | 9.233 | *** | par_66 |
| e33 | .399 | .034 | 11.727 | *** | par_67 |
| e1 | .194 | .016 | 11.975 | *** | par_68 |
| e8 | .235 | .018 | 12.712 | *** | par_69 |
| e14 | .247 | .020 | 12.635 | *** | par_70 |
| e20 | .176 | .016 | 11.116 | *** | par_71 |
| e2 | .319 | .027 | 11.801 | *** | par_72 |
| e12 | .325 | .026 | 12.414 | *** | par_73 |
| e4 | .301 | .026 | 11.639 | *** | par_74 |
| e15 | .472 | .038 | 12.577 | *** | par_75 |

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|-----|----------|------|--------|-----|--------|
| e23 | .249 | .020 | 12.208 | *** | par_76 |
| e9 | .307 | .024 | 13.007 | *** | par_77 |
| e3 | .252 | .020 | 12.626 | *** | par_78 |
| e13 | .316 | .025 | 12.880 | *** | par_79 |
| e19 | .229 | .018 | 12.460 | *** | par_80 |
| e24 | .216 | .018 | 12.017 | *** | par_81 |
| e6 | .223 | .018 | 12.039 | *** | par_82 |
| e11 | .242 | .020 | 12.260 | *** | par_83 |
| e16 | .217 | .019 | 11.218 | *** | par_84 |
| e21 | .228 | .021 | 11.000 | *** | par_85 |
| e5 | .340 | .027 | 12.467 | *** | par_86 |
| e10 | .314 | .025 | 12.661 | *** | par_87 |
| e18 | .359 | .029 | 12.461 | *** | par_88 |
| e25 | .274 | .023 | 11.736 | *** | par_89 |
| e17 | .302 | .023 | 12.953 | *** | par_90 |

Squared Multiple Correlations

| | Estimate | | Estimate |
|-------|----------|-------|----------|
| inde | .897 | brq11 | .457 |
| SC | .922 | brq16 | .552 |
| IN | .868 | brq21 | .568 |
| love | .881 | brq5 | .576 |
| trust | .614 | brq10 | .552 |
| Com | .885 | brq18 | .576 |
| brq17 | .439 | brq25 | .646 |
| brq13 | .539 | em33 | .478 |
| brq9 | .519 | em35 | .622 |
| brq4 | .580 | em34 | .686 |
| brq15 | .494 | bi41 | .734 |
| brq23 | .533 | bi40 | .702 |
| brq2 | .554 | bi39 | .684 |
| brq12 | .502 | bi38 | .568 |
| brq3 | .575 | bi36 | .586 |
| brq19 | .595 | ca32 | .611 |
| brq24 | .641 | sa29 | .623 |
| brq1 | .659 | sa28 | .517 |
| brq8 | .579 | ca30 | .334 |
| brq14 | .589 | ca31 | .769 |
| brq20 | .719 | sa27 | .629 |
| brq6 | .481 | | |

Modification Indices**Covariances**

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|---------------|--------|------------|---------------|--------|------------|
| e53 <--> BI | 4.948 | .019 | e23 <--> BI | 4.848 | .028 |
| e52 <--> EM | 4.695 | .031 | e23 <--> e51 | 5.688 | -.024 |
| e52 <--> e53 | 5.219 | -.017 | e2 <--> e9 | 5.935 | .042 |
| e54 <--> conA | 4.248 | .026 | e2 <--> e4 | 7.412 | .048 |
| e54 <--> e53 | 9.299 | -.019 | e12 <--> BRQ | 4.767 | .033 |
| e54 <--> e52 | 7.799 | .021 | e12 <--> EM | 4.228 | .041 |
| e55 <--> staA | 17.862 | -.071 | e12 <--> BI | 6.951 | -.038 |
| e55 <--> conA | 6.767 | .040 | e12 <--> e4 | 4.882 | -.038 |
| e55 <--> e54 | 14.548 | .030 | e3 <--> e51 | 11.035 | -.033 |
| e56 <--> staA | 15.880 | .063 | e3 <--> e13 | 10.958 | -.051 |
| e56 <--> conA | 22.419 | -.070 | e3 <--> e9 | 14.710 | -.058 |
| e56 <--> e53 | 28.227 | .038 | e19 <--> staA | 4.013 | -.039 |
| e56 <--> e54 | 4.375 | -.015 | e19 <--> e53 | 8.811 | -.027 |
| e56 <--> e55 | 10.306 | -.029 | e19 <--> e55 | 7.942 | .031 |
| e17 <--> staA | 5.377 | -.050 | e19 <--> e56 | 14.211 | -.039 |
| e17 <--> e53 | 7.771 | -.028 | e19 <--> e17 | 4.248 | .029 |
| e17 <--> e54 | 4.330 | .021 | e19 <--> e9 | 11.219 | -.048 |
| e17 <--> e55 | 5.899 | .030 | e19 <--> e15 | 9.783 | -.057 |
| e13 <--> BI | 4.756 | .031 | e19 <--> e3 | 11.890 | .046 |
| e13 <--> e54 | 9.947 | -.032 | e24 <--> e54 | 6.440 | .021 |
| e13 <--> e51 | 16.568 | .045 | e24 <--> e51 | 7.199 | -.025 |
| e13 <--> e56 | 4.752 | -.026 | e24 <--> e13 | 8.499 | -.042 |
| e9 <--> BRQ | 4.871 | .032 | e24 <--> e4 | 7.271 | -.039 |
| e9 <--> BI | 7.263 | -.037 | e24 <--> e15 | 7.008 | -.047 |
| e9 <--> e54 | 5.091 | -.022 | e24 <--> e23 | 7.504 | .036 |
| e9 <--> e13 | 6.561 | .043 | e24 <--> e3 | 7.605 | .036 |
| e4 <--> EM | 4.094 | .039 | e24 <--> e19 | 9.038 | .037 |
| e4 <--> e17 | 12.253 | -.058 | e1 <--> e23 | 4.353 | -.026 |
| e15 <--> staA | 9.843 | .086 | e1 <--> e2 | 4.972 | .031 |
| e15 <--> e54 | 18.753 | -.055 | e14 <--> e13 | 28.115 | .081 |
| e15 <--> e55 | 7.544 | -.043 | e14 <--> e12 | 5.973 | .038 |
| e15 <--> e56 | 42.792 | .097 | e14 <--> e3 | 9.936 | -.043 |

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|-------------|--------|------------|-------------|--------|------------|
| e14<-->e24 | 11.499 | -.044 | e10<-->e15 | 5.053 | .047 |
| e20<-->e3 | 4.103 | -.025 | e10<-->e12 | 4.301 | .036 |
| e20<-->e19 | 8.391 | .034 | e10<-->e19 | 6.652 | -.038 |
| e6 <-->BI | 6.324 | -.030 | e10<-->e24 | 11.822 | -.050 |
| e6 <-->e8 | 20.265 | .057 | e18<-->staA | 9.578 | .075 |
| e6 <-->e20 | 17.684 | -.049 | e18<-->EM | 8.986 | .063 |
| e11<-->e4 | 4.835 | -.034 | e18<-->conA | 9.679 | -.070 |
| e11<-->e2 | 4.950 | -.035 | e18<-->e55 | 7.871 | -.039 |
| e11<-->e12 | 5.699 | .037 | e18<-->e4 | 5.248 | -.042 |
| e11<-->e19 | 6.694 | -.034 | e18<-->e15 | 12.581 | .080 |
| e11<-->e24 | 7.441 | .035 | e18<-->e12 | 4.699 | .041 |
| e11<-->e8 | 7.460 | -.036 | e18<-->e6 | 6.310 | -.040 |
| e16<-->staA | 4.540 | -.042 | e18<-->e21 | 5.164 | -.038 |
| e16<-->e54 | 4.133 | .019 | e18<-->e5 | 6.731 | -.050 |
| e16<-->e9 | 9.733 | -.046 | e25<-->staA | 10.954 | .072 |
| e16<-->e12 | 5.092 | -.034 | e25<-->conA | 5.683 | -.048 |
| e16<-->e3 | 8.308 | .039 | e25<-->e53 | 10.649 | .033 |
| e16<-->e19 | 17.238 | .054 | e25<-->e51 | 4.224 | -.022 |
| e16<-->e11 | 4.935 | .029 | e25<-->e13 | 10.973 | -.055 |
| e21<-->conA | 7.088 | .050 | e25<-->e4 | 8.493 | -.048 |
| e21<-->e56 | 4.066 | -.022 | e25<-->e15 | 10.924 | .067 |
| e21<-->e17 | 6.203 | .037 | e25<-->e23 | 24.354 | .073 |
| e21<-->e12 | 5.550 | -.037 | e25<-->e2 | 5.038 | -.038 |
| e21<-->e11 | 6.601 | -.035 | e25<-->e19 | 9.560 | -.044 |
| e5 <-->e53 | 13.022 | .039 | e25<-->e24 | 26.299 | .072 |
| e5 <-->e54 | 4.592 | -.024 | e25<-->e11 | 5.770 | .035 |
| e5 <-->e4 | 39.304 | .113 | e25<-->e10 | 6.282 | -.041 |
| e5 <-->e23 | 4.165 | -.033 | e25<-->e18 | 14.280 | .067 |
| e5 <-->e2 | 4.005 | .037 | e33<-->staA | 9.543 | -.080 |
| e5 <-->e12 | 8.123 | -.052 | e33<-->BI | 6.691 | .042 |
| e5 <-->e3 | 5.663 | .039 | e33<-->conA | 11.986 | .083 |
| e5 <-->e24 | 4.893 | -.034 | e33<-->e56 | 5.332 | -.032 |
| e5 <-->e1 | 7.104 | .039 | e33<-->e17 | 4.028 | -.038 |
| e5 <-->e6 | 9.401 | .047 | e33<-->e9 | 5.816 | -.047 |
| e10<-->e54 | 4.352 | -.022 | e33<-->e3 | 5.182 | .041 |
| e10<-->e9 | 13.708 | .062 | e33<-->e14 | 4.623 | -.038 |

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|-------------|--------|------------|-------------|--------|------------|
| e33<-->e11 | 6.134 | -.044 | e38<-->conA | 17.887 | .072 |
| e35<-->BRQ | 4.833 | -.036 | e38<-->e52 | 4.580 | .022 |
| e35<-->staA | 6.271 | .062 | e38<-->e55 | 5.608 | .025 |
| e35<-->e54 | 8.310 | -.033 | e38<-->e56 | 12.874 | -.036 |
| e35<-->e17 | 4.001 | .036 | e38<-->e18 | 5.665 | -.036 |
| e35<-->e3 | 11.918 | -.059 | e38<-->e34 | 6.584 | -.036 |
| e35<-->e18 | 5.076 | .046 | e38<-->e41 | 7.046 | -.030 |
| e34<-->BRQ | 7.759 | .042 | e38<-->e40 | 4.368 | -.023 |
| e34<-->BI | 6.940 | -.037 | e36<-->e56 | 4.128 | -.023 |
| e34<-->conA | 4.558 | -.044 | e36<-->e33 | 8.228 | .052 |
| e34<-->e52 | 4.976 | .028 | e36<-->e34 | 10.589 | -.051 |
| e34<-->e8 | 6.066 | -.037 | e36<-->e41 | 8.013 | -.036 |
| e34<-->e11 | 5.896 | .037 | e36<-->e38 | 15.511 | .051 |
| e34<-->e5 | 5.301 | -.041 | e32<-->e56 | 7.631 | -.030 |
| e41<-->BRQ | 7.274 | .033 | e32<-->e13 | 4.523 | .032 |
| e41<-->EM | 4.334 | .033 | e32<-->e24 | 10.255 | -.042 |
| e41<-->e56 | 6.548 | .026 | e32<-->e16 | 5.119 | .030 |
| e41<-->e18 | 4.149 | .031 | e32<-->e18 | 4.035 | -.033 |
| e41<-->e33 | 4.449 | -.034 | e32<-->e25 | 12.911 | -.053 |
| e41<-->e35 | 5.431 | .036 | e29<-->e53 | 6.654 | .031 |
| e40<-->BRQ | 10.253 | -.039 | e29<-->e55 | 9.032 | -.044 |
| e40<-->EM | 4.887 | .035 | e29<-->e17 | 4.594 | -.041 |
| e40<-->BI | 7.813 | .031 | e29<-->e15 | 12.874 | .087 |
| e40<-->e52 | 4.584 | -.022 | e29<-->e6 | 7.894 | -.048 |
| e40<-->e9 | 14.870 | -.052 | e29<-->e5 | 5.615 | -.049 |
| e40<-->e19 | 6.977 | .032 | e28<-->EM | 7.466 | -.063 |
| e40<-->e11 | 7.676 | -.034 | e28<-->conA | 21.875 | .114 |
| e40<-->e33 | 11.977 | .055 | e28<-->e53 | 5.201 | -.028 |
| e40<-->e41 | 12.259 | .039 | e28<-->e52 | 9.081 | .044 |
| e39<-->e54 | 10.817 | -.028 | e28<-->e17 | 5.098 | .044 |
| e39<-->e3 | 9.225 | -.039 | e28<-->e34 | 9.996 | -.064 |
| e39<-->e19 | 4.727 | -.027 | e28<-->e41 | 6.792 | -.043 |
| e39<-->e5 | 4.006 | .030 | e28<-->e32 | 12.200 | .063 |
| e39<-->e33 | 4.542 | -.035 | e30<-->BRQ | 8.440 | .054 |
| e38<-->staA | 5.927 | -.045 | e30<-->BI | 4.130 | -.035 |
| e38<-->EM | 5.193 | -.036 | e30<-->e13 | 8.444 | -.061 |

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|-------------|--------|------------|------------|--------|------------|
| e30<-->e24 | 4.439 | .038 | e27<-->e52 | 9.432 | -.044 |
| e30<-->e35 | 4.292 | -.048 | e27<-->e54 | 4.192 | -.024 |
| e30<-->e34 | 8.986 | .063 | e27<-->e56 | 16.447 | .056 |
| e30<-->e40 | 4.607 | -.037 | e27<-->e12 | 4.077 | -.040 |
| e31<-->e16 | 5.347 | -.032 | e27<-->e19 | 5.199 | -.038 |
| e31<-->e21 | 10.711 | .047 | e27<-->e5 | 6.783 | .053 |
| e31<-->e38 | 4.587 | .028 | e27<-->e39 | 8.673 | .047 |
| e27<-->BI | 4.314 | .033 | e27<-->e38 | 6.068 | -.039 |
| e27<-->conA | 11.689 | -.081 | e27<-->e32 | 8.214 | -.050 |

Model Fit Summary**CMIN**

| Model | NPAR | CMIN | DF | P | CMIN/DF |
|--------------------|------|----------|-----|------|---------|
| Default model | 90 | 1501.574 | 613 | .000 | 2.450 |
| Saturated model | 703 | .000 | 0 | | |
| Independence model | 37 | 9847.025 | 666 | .000 | 14.785 |

RMR, GFI

| Model | RMR | GFI | AGFI | PGFI |
|--------------------|------|-------|------|------|
| Default model | .034 | .829 | .803 | .722 |
| Saturated model | .000 | 1.000 | | |
| Independence model | .228 | .174 | .128 | .165 |

Baseline Comparisons

| Model | NFI Delta1 | RFI rho1 | IFI Delta2 | TLI rho2 | CFI |
|--------------------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|-------|
| Default model | .848 | .834 | .904 | .895 | .903 |
| Saturated model | 1.000 | | 1.000 | | 1.000 |
| Independence model | .000 | .000 | .000 | .000 | .000 |

Parsimony-Adjusted Measures

| Model | PRATIO | PNFI | PCFI |
|--------------------|--------|------|------|
| Default model | .920 | .780 | .831 |
| Saturated model | .000 | .000 | .000 |
| Independence model | 1.000 | .000 | .000 |

NCP

| Model | NCP | LO 90 | HI 90 |
|--------------------|----------|----------|----------|
| Default model | 888.574 | 778.649 | 1006.168 |
| Saturated model | .000 | .000 | .000 |
| Independence model | 9181.025 | 8863.370 | 9505.108 |

FMIN

| Model | FMIN | F0 | LO 90 | HI 90 |
|--------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Default model | 3.592 | 2.126 | 1.863 | 2.407 |
| Saturated model | .000 | .000 | .000 | .000 |
| Independence model | 23.557 | 21.964 | 21.204 | 22.739 |

RMSEA

| Model | RMSEA | LO 90 | HI 90 | PCLOSE |
|--------------------|-------|-------|-------|--------|
| Default model | .059 | .055 | .063 | .000 |
| Independence model | .182 | .178 | .185 | .000 |

AIC

| Model | AIC | BCC | BIC | CAIC |
|--------------------|----------|----------|-----------|-----------|
| Default model | 1681.574 | 1699.574 | 2044.982 | 2134.982 |
| Saturated model | 1406.000 | 1546.600 | 4244.623 | 4947.623 |
| Independence model | 9921.025 | 9928.425 | 10070.426 | 10107.426 |

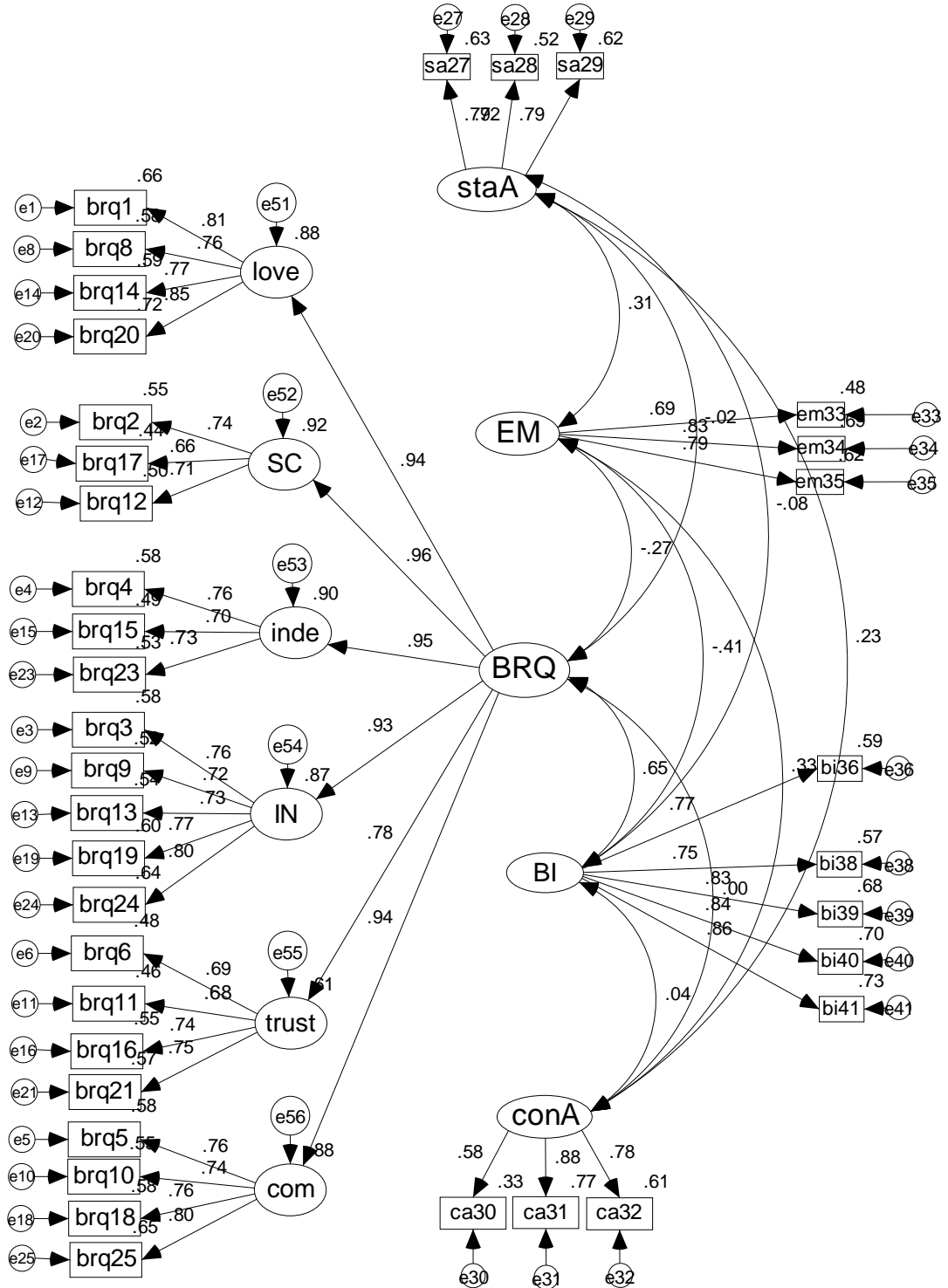
ECVI

| Model | ECVI | LO 90 | HI 90 | MECVI |
|--------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Default model | 4.023 | 3.760 | 4.304 | 4.066 |
| Saturated model | 3.364 | 3.364 | 3.364 | 3.700 |
| Independence model | 23.735 | 22.975 | 24.510 | 23.752 |

HOELTER

| Model | HOELTER .05 | HOELTER .01 |
|--------------------|----------------|----------------|
| Default model | 187 | 195 |
| Independence model | 31 | 32 |

Measurement Model



Appendix C2: Structural Model – Confirmatory Factor Analysis

Sample size = 419
 Chi-square = 1617.338
 Degrees of freedom = 617
 Probability level = .000

Maximum Likelihood Estimates

Regression Weights

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|----------------|----------|------|--------|------|--------|
| staA <--- BRQ | -.021 | .056 | -.365 | .715 | par_36 |
| conA <--- BRQ | .015 | .045 | .339 | .734 | par_37 |
| EM <--- staA | .210 | .068 | 3.064 | .002 | par_6 |
| EM <--- conA | 1.000 | | | | |
| EM <--- BRQ | -.320 | .065 | -4.890 | *** | par_35 |
| BI <--- EM | -.188 | .032 | -5.932 | *** | par_7 |
| love <--- BRQ | 1.000 | | | | |
| inde <--- BRQ | .799 | .052 | 15.378 | *** | par_29 |
| SC <--- BRQ | .957 | .060 | 15.996 | *** | par_30 |
| IN <--- BRQ | .915 | .054 | 17.110 | *** | par_31 |
| trust <--- BRQ | .680 | .051 | 13.283 | *** | par_32 |
| Com <--- BRQ | 1.048 | .061 | 17.232 | *** | par_33 |
| BI <--- BRQ | .571 | .051 | 11.226 | *** | par_38 |
| ca31 <--- conA | 1.000 | | | | |
| ca30 <--- conA | 1.021 | .095 | 10.746 | *** | par_1 |
| ca32 <--- conA | 1.226 | .096 | 12.748 | *** | par_2 |
| bi39 <--- BI | 1.072 | .060 | 17.866 | *** | par_3 |
| em34 <--- EM | 1.000 | | | | |
| em35 <--- EM | .910 | .049 | 18.643 | *** | par_4 |
| em33 <--- EM | .796 | .047 | 16.868 | *** | par_5 |
| sa29 <--- staA | 1.143 | .088 | 12.968 | *** | par_8 |
| sa28 <--- staA | 1.000 | | | | |
| sa27 <--- staA | 1.177 | .091 | 12.981 | *** | par_9 |
| bi41 <--- BI | 1.172 | .063 | 18.622 | *** | par_10 |

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|------------------|----------|------|--------|-----|--------|
| bi40 <--- BI | 1.086 | .060 | 18.163 | *** | par_11 |
| bi36 <--- BI | 1.000 | | | | |
| bi38 <--- BI | .860 | .054 | 15.914 | *** | par_12 |
| brq25 <--- Com | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq18 <--- Com | .991 | .059 | 16.886 | *** | par_13 |
| brq10 <--- Com | .881 | .054 | 16.413 | *** | par_14 |
| brq5 <--- Com | .962 | .057 | 16.876 | *** | par_15 |
| brq21 <--- trust | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq16 <--- trust | .944 | .066 | 14.197 | *** | par_16 |
| brq11 <--- trust | .825 | .064 | 12.949 | *** | par_17 |
| brq6 <--- trust | .829 | .062 | 13.274 | *** | par_18 |
| brq20 <--- love | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq14 <--- love | .885 | .048 | 18.472 | *** | par_19 |
| brq8 <--- love | .845 | .046 | 18.245 | *** | par_20 |
| brq1 <--- love | .910 | .045 | 20.118 | *** | par_21 |
| brq24 <--- IN | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq19 <--- IN | .938 | .054 | 17.281 | *** | par_22 |
| brq3 <--- IN | .942 | .056 | 16.881 | *** | par_23 |
| brq12 <--- SC | .909 | .064 | 14.251 | *** | par_24 |
| brq2 <--- SC | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq23 <--- inde | 1.000 | | | | |
| brq15 <--- inde | 1.270 | .092 | 13.778 | *** | par_25 |
| brq4 <--- inde | 1.209 | .081 | 14.984 | *** | par_26 |
| brq9 <--- IN | .928 | .059 | 15.825 | *** | par_27 |
| brq13 <--- IN | .981 | .060 | 16.224 | *** | par_28 |
| brq17 <--- SC | .772 | .058 | 13.279 | *** | par_34 |

Standardized Regression Weights

| | Estimate | | Estimate |
|---------------|----------|----------------|----------|
| staA <--- BRQ | -.020 | love <--- BRQ | .940 |
| conA <--- BRQ | .019 | inde <--- BRQ | .946 |
| EM <--- staA | .153 | SC <--- BRQ | .960 |
| EM <--- conA | .571 | IN <--- BRQ | .933 |
| EM <--- BRQ | -.232 | trust <--- BRQ | .785 |
| BI <--- EM | -.267 | Com <--- BRQ | .938 |

| | Estimate | | Estimate |
|----------------|----------|-----------------|----------|
| BI <--- BRQ | .589 | brq21<--- trust | .754 |
| ca31 <--- conA | .687 | brq16<--- trust | .743 |
| ca30 <--- conA | .589 | brq11<--- trust | .676 |
| ca32 <--- conA | .824 | brq6 <--- trust | .693 |
| bi39 <--- BI | .830 | brq20<--- love | .848 |
| em34 <--- EM | .884 | brq14<--- love | .767 |
| em35 <--- EM | .808 | brq8 <--- love | .761 |
| em33 <--- EM | .742 | brq1 <--- love | .811 |
| sa29 <--- staA | .782 | brq24<--- IN | .800 |
| sa28 <--- staA | .705 | brq19<--- IN | .772 |
| sa27 <--- staA | .812 | brq3 <--- IN | .758 |
| bi41 <--- BI | .860 | brq12<--- SC | .709 |
| bi40 <--- BI | .842 | brq2 <--- SC | .744 |
| bi36 <--- BI | .766 | brq23<--- inde | .730 |
| bi38 <--- BI | .752 | brq15<--- inde | .702 |
| brq25<--- Com | .803 | brq4 <--- inde | .762 |
| brq18<--- Com | .759 | brq9 <--- IN | .720 |
| brq10<--- Com | .743 | brq13<--- IN | .735 |
| brq5 <--- Com | .759 | brq17<--- SC | .663 |

Variances

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|-----|----------|------|-------|------|--------|
| BRQ | .399 | .041 | 9.735 | *** | par_39 |
| e47 | .404 | .054 | 7.453 | *** | par_40 |
| 448 | .247 | .031 | 8.042 | *** | par_41 |
| e49 | .453 | .051 | 8.894 | *** | par_42 |
| e51 | .053 | .011 | 4.823 | *** | par_43 |
| e52 | .031 | .015 | 2.073 | .038 | par_44 |
| e53 | .030 | .010 | 2.940 | .003 | par_45 |
| e54 | .050 | .010 | 4.976 | *** | par_46 |
| e55 | .115 | .017 | 6.815 | *** | par_47 |
| e56 | .060 | .014 | 4.416 | *** | par_48 |
| e59 | .191 | .023 | 8.421 | *** | par_49 |
| e27 | .289 | .039 | 7.478 | *** | par_50 |

| | Estimate | S.E. | C.R. | P | Label |
|-----|----------|------|--------|-----|--------|
| e31 | .277 | .026 | 10.839 | *** | par_51 |
| e30 | .484 | .039 | 12.329 | *** | par_52 |
| e28 | .409 | .037 | 11.023 | *** | par_53 |
| e29 | .336 | .039 | 8.634 | *** | par_54 |
| e32 | .175 | .028 | 6.221 | *** | par_55 |
| e36 | .264 | .021 | 12.567 | *** | par_56 |
| e38 | .213 | .017 | 12.730 | *** | par_57 |
| e39 | .194 | .017 | 11.486 | *** | par_58 |
| e40 | .182 | .016 | 11.188 | *** | par_59 |
| e41 | .181 | .017 | 10.629 | *** | par_60 |
| e34 | .212 | .031 | 6.848 | *** | par_61 |
| e35 | .332 | .033 | 10.105 | *** | par_62 |
| e33 | .389 | .033 | 11.794 | *** | par_63 |
| e1 | .194 | .016 | 11.992 | *** | par_64 |
| e8 | .235 | .018 | 12.719 | *** | par_65 |
| e14 | .248 | .020 | 12.646 | *** | par_66 |
| e20 | .176 | .016 | 11.117 | *** | par_67 |
| e2 | .320 | .027 | 11.814 | *** | par_68 |
| e12 | .325 | .026 | 12.416 | *** | par_69 |
| e4 | .300 | .026 | 11.607 | *** | par_70 |
| e15 | .473 | .038 | 12.578 | *** | par_71 |
| e23 | .249 | .020 | 12.192 | *** | par_72 |
| e9 | .307 | .024 | 13.012 | *** | par_73 |
| e3 | .253 | .020 | 12.636 | *** | par_74 |
| e13 | .315 | .024 | 12.882 | *** | par_75 |
| e19 | .229 | .018 | 12.464 | *** | par_76 |
| e24 | .216 | .018 | 12.037 | *** | par_77 |
| e6 | .223 | .018 | 12.049 | *** | par_78 |
| e11 | .242 | .020 | 12.269 | *** | par_79 |
| e16 | .217 | .019 | 11.229 | *** | par_80 |
| e21 | .228 | .021 | 11.000 | *** | par_81 |
| e5 | .340 | .027 | 12.439 | *** | par_82 |
| e10 | .314 | .025 | 12.639 | *** | par_83 |
| e18 | .359 | .029 | 12.434 | *** | par_84 |
| e25 | .274 | .023 | 11.706 | *** | par_85 |
| e17 | .301 | .023 | 12.950 | *** | par_86 |

Squared Multiple Correlations

| | Estimate | | Estimate |
|-------|----------|-------|----------|
| staA | .000 | brq20 | .720 |
| conA | .000 | brq6 | .480 |
| EM | .400 | brq11 | .457 |
| inde | .895 | brq16 | .552 |
| SC | .922 | brq21 | .568 |
| IN | .870 | brq5 | .576 |
| love | .883 | brq10 | .552 |
| trust | .617 | brq18 | .577 |
| Com | .879 | brq25 | .645 |
| BI | .490 | em33 | .551 |
| brq17 | .440 | em35 | .654 |
| brq13 | .540 | em34 | .781 |
| brq9 | .519 | bi41 | .740 |
| brq4 | .581 | bi40 | .709 |
| brq15 | .493 | bi39 | .689 |
| brq23 | .533 | bi38 | .565 |
| brq2 | .554 | bi36 | .587 |
| brq12 | .502 | ca32 | .680 |
| brq3 | .575 | sa29 | .611 |
| brq19 | .596 | sa28 | .497 |
| brq24 | .640 | ca30 | .347 |
| brq1 | .658 | ca31 | .471 |
| brq8 | .579 | sa27 | .660 |
| brq14 | .589 | | |

Modification Indices**Covariances**

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|--------------|--------|------------|--------------|--------|------------|
| 448 <--> e47 | 11.496 | .065 | e23 <--> e59 | 4.801 | .028 |
| e49 <--> 448 | 52.907 | -.154 | e2 <--> e9 | 5.936 | .042 |
| e52 <--> e49 | 7.651 | .046 | e2 <--> e4 | 7.438 | .048 |
| e52 <--> e53 | 4.962 | -.017 | e12 <--> e49 | 7.764 | .065 |
| e54 <--> e53 | 9.256 | -.019 | e12 <--> e59 | 7.133 | -.038 |
| e54 <--> e52 | 7.382 | .020 | e12 <--> e4 | 4.925 | -.039 |
| e55 <--> e47 | 18.100 | -.065 | e3 <--> e51 | 11.429 | -.033 |
| e55 <--> e54 | 13.628 | .029 | e3 <--> e13 | 11.004 | -.051 |
| e56 <--> e47 | 10.326 | .047 | e3 <--> e9 | 14.633 | -.058 |
| e56 <--> 448 | 23.622 | -.056 | e19 <--> e47 | 4.557 | -.037 |
| e56 <--> e53 | 30.263 | .040 | e19 <--> e53 | 9.034 | -.027 |
| e56 <--> e55 | 9.917 | -.029 | e19 <--> e55 | 7.629 | .031 |
| e59 <--> 448 | 7.247 | .036 | e19 <--> e56 | 13.927 | -.039 |
| e59 <--> e49 | 4.422 | -.040 | e19 <--> e17 | 4.102 | .029 |
| e59 <--> e53 | 4.210 | .018 | e19 <--> e9 | 11.323 | -.048 |
| e17 <--> e47 | 4.308 | -.041 | e19 <--> e15 | 9.776 | -.057 |
| e17 <--> e53 | 7.765 | -.028 | e19 <--> e3 | 11.874 | .046 |
| e17 <--> e54 | 4.085 | .020 | e24 <--> e54 | 6.591 | .021 |
| e17 <--> e55 | 5.666 | .029 | e24 <--> e51 | 7.445 | -.025 |
| e13 <--> e54 | 10.042 | -.032 | e24 <--> e13 | 8.458 | -.042 |
| e13 <--> e51 | 16.139 | .044 | e24 <--> e4 | 7.299 | -.039 |
| e13 <--> e56 | 4.490 | -.026 | e24 <--> e15 | 6.820 | -.047 |
| e13 <--> e59 | 4.780 | .031 | e24 <--> e23 | 7.595 | .036 |
| e9 <--> e54 | 5.068 | -.022 | e24 <--> e3 | 7.779 | .036 |
| e9 <--> e59 | 6.902 | -.036 | e24 <--> e19 | 9.088 | .037 |
| e9 <--> e13 | 6.476 | .042 | e1 <--> e23 | 4.316 | -.026 |
| e4 <--> e17 | 12.399 | -.058 | e1 <--> e2 | 4.979 | .031 |
| e15 <--> e47 | 7.404 | .068 | e14 <--> e13 | 28.026 | .081 |
| e15 <--> e54 | 18.217 | -.055 | e14 <--> e12 | 5.931 | .038 |
| e15 <--> e55 | 7.455 | -.043 | e14 <--> e3 | 10.019 | -.044 |
| e15 <--> e56 | 44.030 | .099 | e14 <--> e24 | 11.551 | -.044 |
| e23 <--> e51 | 5.776 | -.024 | e20 <--> 448 | 5.134 | .029 |

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|--------------|--------|------------|--------------|--------|------------|
| e20 <--> e3 | 4.272 | -.025 | e10 <--> e12 | 4.401 | .037 |
| e20 <--> e19 | 8.066 | .033 | e10 <--> e19 | 6.586 | -.038 |
| e6 <--> e59 | 6.276 | -.030 | e10 <--> e24 | 11.660 | -.050 |
| e6 <--> e8 | 20.193 | .057 | e18 <--> e47 | 13.193 | .080 |
| e6 <--> e20 | 17.830 | -.049 | e18 <--> e49 | 15.476 | .097 |
| e11 <--> e4 | 4.842 | -.034 | e18 <--> e55 | 7.684 | -.038 |
| e11 <--> e2 | 4.939 | -.035 | e18 <--> e4 | 5.099 | -.042 |
| e11 <--> e12 | 5.671 | .037 | e18 <--> e15 | 12.818 | .081 |
| e11 <--> e19 | 6.722 | -.034 | e18 <--> e12 | 4.863 | .041 |
| e11 <--> e24 | 7.438 | .035 | e18 <--> e6 | 6.222 | -.040 |
| e11 <--> e8 | 7.475 | -.036 | e18 <--> e21 | 5.140 | -.038 |
| e16 <--> e47 | 5.205 | -.040 | e18 <--> e5 | 6.830 | -.050 |
| e16 <--> e9 | 9.784 | -.046 | e25 <--> e47 | 8.669 | .058 |
| e16 <--> e12 | 5.181 | -.034 | e25 <--> 448 | 7.009 | -.041 |
| e16 <--> e3 | 8.262 | .039 | e25 <--> e53 | 11.178 | .033 |
| e16 <--> e19 | 17.086 | .053 | e25 <--> e13 | 10.700 | -.054 |
| e16 <--> e11 | 4.978 | .029 | e25 <--> e4 | 8.333 | -.048 |
| e21 <--> e56 | 4.046 | -.022 | e25 <--> e15 | 11.137 | .068 |
| e21 <--> e17 | 6.065 | .037 | e25 <--> e23 | 24.975 | .074 |
| e21 <--> e12 | 5.713 | -.037 | e25 <--> e2 | 4.723 | -.037 |
| e21 <--> e11 | 6.636 | -.035 | e25 <--> e19 | 9.323 | -.044 |
| e5 <--> e49 | 4.005 | -.048 | e25 <--> e24 | 26.757 | .073 |
| e5 <--> e53 | 13.220 | .040 | e25 <--> e11 | 5.834 | .036 |
| e5 <--> e54 | 4.565 | -.023 | e25 <--> e10 | 6.222 | -.041 |
| e5 <--> e4 | 39.521 | .113 | e25 <--> e18 | 14.340 | .067 |
| e5 <--> e23 | 4.146 | -.033 | e33 <--> e47 | 5.453 | -.054 |
| e5 <--> e2 | 4.112 | .037 | e33 <--> 448 | 5.425 | .043 |
| e5 <--> e12 | 8.124 | -.052 | e33 <--> e56 | 4.286 | -.029 |
| e5 <--> e3 | 5.620 | .038 | e33 <--> e59 | 7.968 | .046 |
| e5 <--> e24 | 4.868 | -.034 | e33 <--> e17 | 4.465 | -.040 |
| e5 <--> e1 | 7.164 | .039 | e33 <--> e9 | 6.115 | -.047 |
| e5 <--> e6 | 9.491 | .048 | e33 <--> e3 | 4.686 | .038 |
| e10 <--> 448 | 5.009 | -.036 | e33 <--> e14 | 4.913 | -.039 |
| e10 <--> e54 | 4.126 | -.021 | e33 <--> e11 | 6.754 | -.045 |
| e10 <--> e9 | 13.793 | .063 | e35 <--> BRQ | 5.834 | -.050 |
| e10 <--> e15 | 5.140 | .048 | e35 <--> e47 | 7.072 | .060 |

| | M.I. | Par Change | | M.I. | Par Change |
|--------------|--------|------------|--------------|--------|------------|
| e35 <--> e54 | 8.334 | -.033 | e36 <--> e49 | 5.819 | -.051 |
| e35 <--> e3 | 11.466 | -.058 | e36 <--> e56 | 4.686 | -.024 |
| e35 <--> e18 | 6.111 | .051 | e36 <--> e33 | 8.613 | .053 |
| e34 <--> 448 | 31.951 | -.094 | e36 <--> e34 | 12.266 | -.057 |
| e34 <--> e52 | 4.257 | .027 | e36 <--> e41 | 7.819 | -.036 |
| e34 <--> e59 | 13.692 | -.054 | e36 <--> e38 | 17.149 | .054 |
| e34 <--> e8 | 6.498 | -.039 | e32 <--> e49 | 13.995 | -.077 |
| e34 <--> e11 | 5.828 | .038 | e32 <--> e56 | 7.694 | -.032 |
| e34 <--> e5 | 4.134 | -.038 | e32 <--> e59 | 5.703 | .032 |
| e34 <--> e25 | 4.657 | .037 | e32 <--> e13 | 6.597 | .041 |
| e41 <--> e49 | 4.945 | .042 | e32 <--> e24 | 10.913 | -.045 |
| e41 <--> e56 | 5.618 | .024 | e32 <--> e18 | 8.133 | -.049 |
| e41 <--> e33 | 4.174 | -.033 | e32 <--> e25 | 11.245 | -.052 |
| e41 <--> e35 | 4.868 | .034 | e32 <--> e34 | 16.193 | -.066 |
| e40 <--> BRQ | 5.545 | -.036 | e32 <--> e38 | 4.625 | .028 |
| e40 <--> e52 | 4.558 | -.022 | e32 <--> e36 | 6.345 | .037 |
| e40 <--> e59 | 6.499 | .028 | e29 <--> e53 | 5.671 | .029 |
| e40 <--> e9 | 14.667 | -.052 | e29 <--> e55 | 7.980 | -.042 |
| e40 <--> e19 | 7.291 | .032 | e29 <--> e15 | 11.347 | .082 |
| e40 <--> e11 | 7.766 | -.034 | e29 <--> e6 | 7.979 | -.048 |
| e40 <--> e33 | 12.660 | .056 | e29 <--> e5 | 6.435 | -.053 |
| e40 <--> e41 | 10.801 | .036 | e28 <--> 448 | 25.181 | .096 |
| e39 <--> e54 | 10.212 | -.028 | e28 <--> e49 | 12.991 | -.098 |
| e39 <--> e3 | 8.997 | -.038 | e28 <--> e53 | 5.696 | -.030 |
| e39 <--> e19 | 4.616 | -.026 | e28 <--> e52 | 9.024 | .045 |
| e39 <--> e5 | 4.051 | .030 | e28 <--> e17 | 4.929 | .044 |
| e39 <--> e33 | 4.366 | -.034 | e28 <--> e34 | 13.740 | -.078 |
| e38 <--> e47 | 5.797 | -.040 | e28 <--> e41 | 5.464 | -.039 |
| e38 <--> 448 | 10.060 | .042 | e28 <--> e32 | 20.851 | .087 |
| e38 <--> e49 | 11.643 | -.064 | e30 <--> e13 | 9.117 | -.064 |
| e38 <--> e52 | 4.078 | .021 | e30 <--> e24 | 6.119 | .045 |
| e38 <--> e55 | 5.592 | .025 | e30 <--> e35 | 5.033 | -.053 |
| e38 <--> e56 | 13.976 | -.038 | e30 <--> e34 | 6.228 | .055 |
| e38 <--> e18 | 6.122 | -.038 | e30 <--> e40 | 4.635 | -.037 |
| e38 <--> e34 | 8.935 | -.044 | e31 <--> e47 | 8.945 | .060 |
| e38 <--> e41 | 6.136 | -.028 | e31 <--> 448 | 27.720 | .081 |

| | M.I. | Par Change |
|--------------|--------|------------|
| e31 <--> e49 | 7.279 | -.060 |
| e31 <--> e59 | 6.013 | .034 |
| e31 <--> e21 | 10.832 | .050 |
| e31 <--> e33 | 5.542 | .045 |
| e31 <--> e34 | 10.107 | -.055 |
| e31 <--> e38 | 8.771 | .041 |
| e31 <--> e32 | 16.798 | .060 |
| e31 <--> e28 | 8.911 | .060 |

| | M.I. | Par Change |
|--------------|--------|------------|
| e31 <--> e30 | 5.749 | .049 |
| e27 <--> e52 | 8.707 | -.042 |
| e27 <--> e56 | 13.837 | .051 |
| e27 <--> e19 | 4.700 | -.036 |
| e27 <--> e5 | 6.952 | .053 |
| e27 <--> e39 | 7.297 | .043 |
| e27 <--> e38 | 5.055 | -.036 |
| e27 <--> e32 | 6.075 | -.044 |

Model Fit Summary**CMIN**

| Model | NPAR | CMIN | DF | P | CMIN/DF |
|--------------------|------|----------|-----|------|---------|
| Default model | 86 | 1617.338 | 617 | .000 | 2.621 |
| Saturated model | 703 | .000 | 0 | | |
| Independence model | 37 | 9847.025 | 666 | .000 | 14.785 |

RMR, GFI

| Model | RMR | GFI | AGFI | PGFI |
|--------------------|------|-------|------|------|
| Default model | .043 | .818 | .792 | .718 |
| Saturated model | .000 | 1.000 | | |
| Independence model | .228 | .174 | .128 | .165 |

Baseline Comparisons

| Model | NFI Delta1 | RFI rho1 | IFI Delta2 | TLI rho2 | CFI |
|--------------------|---------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|-------|
| Default model | .836 | .823 | .892 | .882 | .891 |
| Saturated model | 1.000 | | 1.000 | | 1.000 |
| Independence model | .000 | .000 | .000 | .000 | .000 |

Parsimony-Adjusted Measures

| Model | PRATIO | PNFI | PCFI |
|--------------------|--------|------|------|
| Default model | .926 | .774 | .825 |
| Saturated model | .000 | .000 | .000 |
| Independence model | 1.000 | .000 | .000 |

NCP

| Model | NCP | LO 90 | HI 90 |
|--------------------|----------|----------|----------|
| Default model | 1000.338 | 885.107 | 1123.209 |
| Saturated model | .000 | .000 | .000 |
| Independence model | 9181.025 | 8863.370 | 9505.108 |

FMIN

| Model | FMIN | F0 | LO 90 | HI 90 |
|--------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Default model | 3.869 | 2.393 | 2.117 | 2.687 |
| Saturated model | .000 | .000 | .000 | .000 |
| Independence model | 23.557 | 21.964 | 21.204 | 22.739 |

RMSEA

| Model | RMSEA | LO 90 | HI 90 | PCLOSE |
|--------------------|-------|-------|-------|--------|
| Default model | .062 | .059 | .066 | .000 |
| Independence model | .182 | .178 | .185 | .000 |

AIC

| Model | AIC | BCC | BIC | CAIC |
|--------------------|----------|----------|-----------|-----------|
| Default model | 1789.338 | 1806.538 | 2136.595 | 2222.595 |
| Saturated model | 1406.000 | 1546.600 | 4244.623 | 4947.623 |
| Independence model | 9921.025 | 9928.425 | 10070.426 | 10107.426 |

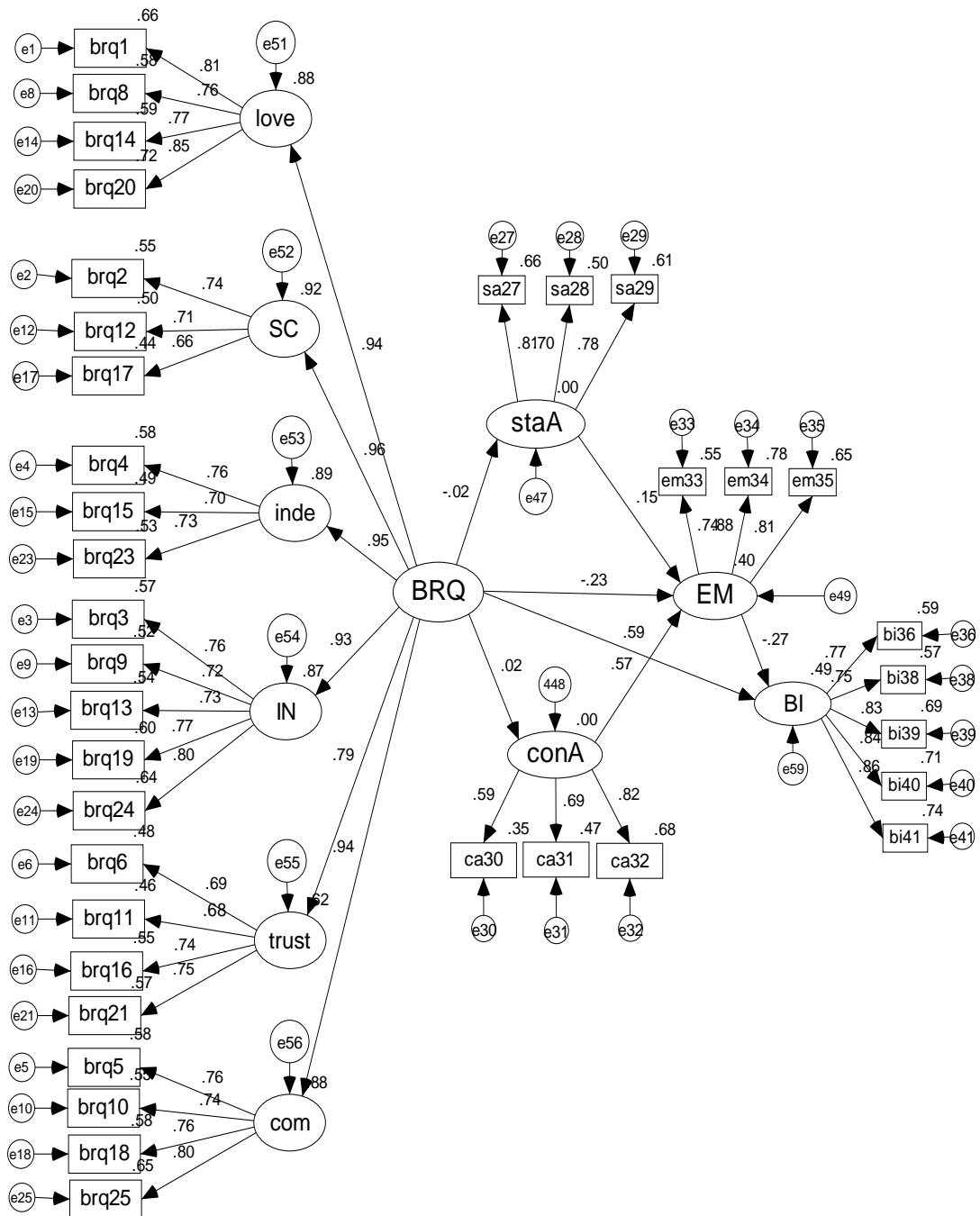
ECVI

| Model | ECVI | LO 90 | HI 90 | MECVI |
|--------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Default model | 4.281 | 4.005 | 4.575 | 4.322 |
| Saturated model | 3.364 | 3.364 | 3.364 | 3.700 |
| Independence model | 23.735 | 22.975 | 24.510 | 23.752 |

HOELTER

| Model | HOELTER | HOELTER |
|--------------------|---------|---------|
| | .05 | .01 |
| Default model | 175 | 182 |
| Independence model | 31 | 32 |

Structural Model



APPENDIX D: MANOVA OUTPUT

Appendix D1: MANOVA Test

Descriptive Statistics

| | brq_m anova | Mean | Std. Deviation | N |
|----|----------------|--------|-------------------|-----|
| sa | 0 | 2.9415 | .75625 | 57 |
| | 1 | 2.9956 | .78918 | 360 |
| | Total | 2.9882 | .78410 | 417 |
| ca | 0 | 3.5088 | .71577 | 57 |
| | 1 | 3.7429 | .65532 | 360 |
| | Total | 3.7109 | .66787 | 417 |
| em | 0 | 3.4386 | .87550 | 57 |
| | 1 | 3.0398 | .71198 | 360 |
| | Total | 3.0943 | .74797 | 417 |
| bi | 0 | 2.8175 | .70638 | 57 |
| | 1 | 3.7246 | .56587 | 360 |
| | Total | 3.6006 | .66394 | 417 |

Box's Test of Equality of Covariance Matrices^a

| | |
|---------|---------|
| Box's M | 24.331 |
| F | 2.369 |
| df1 | 10 |
| df2 | 4.293E4 |
| Sig. | .008 |

Levene's Test of Equality of Error Variances^a

| | F | df1 | df2 | Sig. |
|----|-------|-----|-----|------|
| sa | .996 | 1 | 415 | .319 |
| ca | .449 | 1 | 415 | .503 |
| em | 5.253 | 1 | 415 | .022 |
| bi | 5.815 | 1 | 415 | .016 |

Tests the null hypothesis that the error variance of the dependent variable is equal across groups.

a. Design: + brq_manova

Multivariate Tests^c

| Effect | Value | F | Hypothesis df | Error df | Sig. | Partial Squared | Eta | Noncent. Parameter | Observed Power ^b |
|---------------------------|--------|----------------------|---------------|----------|------|-----------------|-----|--------------------|-----------------------------|
| Pillai's Trace | .977 | 4.459E3 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .977 | | 17836.865 | 1.000 |
| Wilks' Lambda | .023 | 4.459E3 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .977 | | 17836.865 | 1.000 |
| Hotelling's Trace | 43.293 | 4.459E3 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .977 | | 17836.865 | 1.000 |
| Roy's Largest Root | 43.293 | 4.459E3 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .977 | | 17836.865 | 1.000 |
| brq_manova Pillai's Trace | .237 | 32.050 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .237 | | 128.200 | 1.000 |
| Wilks' Lambda | .763 | 32.050 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .237 | | 128.200 | 1.000 |
| Hotelling's Trace | .311 | 32.050 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .237 | | 128.200 | 1.000 |
| Roy's Largest Root | .311 | 32.050 ^a | 4.000 | 412.000 | .000 | .237 | | 128.200 | 1.000 |

a. Exact statistic

b. Computed using alpha = .05

c. Design: + brq_manova

Tests of Between-Subjects Effects

| Source | Dependent Variable | Type III Sum of Squares | df | Mean Square | F | Sig. | Partial Squared | Eta Noncent. Parameter | Observed Power ^b |
|-----------------|--------------------|-------------------------|-----|-------------|---------|------|-----------------|------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Corrected Model | sa | .144 ^a | 1 | .144 | .234 | .629 | .001 | .234 | .077 |
| | ca | 2.698 ^c | 1 | 2.698 | 6.124 | .014 | .015 | 6.124 | .695 |
| | em | 7.825 ^d | 1 | 7.825 | 14.440 | .000 | .034 | 14.440 | .966 |
| | bi | 40.485 ^e | 1 | 40.485 | 117.576 | .000 | .221 | 117.576 | 1.000 |
| | sa | 1734.579 | 1 | 1734.579 | 2.816E3 | .000 | .872 | 2816.134 | 1.000 |
| | ca | 2587.748 | 1 | 2587.748 | 5.873E3 | .000 | .934 | 5872.929 | 1.000 |
| | em | 2065.277 | 1 | 2065.277 | 3.811E3 | .000 | .902 | 3810.833 | 1.000 |
| | bi | 2106.100 | 1 | 2106.100 | 6.117E3 | .000 | .936 | 6116.540 | 1.000 |
| brq_manova | sa | .144 | 1 | .144 | .234 | .629 | .001 | .234 | .077 |
| | ca | 2.698 | 1 | 2.698 | 6.124 | .014 | .015 | 6.124 | .695 |
| | em | 7.825 | 1 | 7.825 | 14.440 | .000 | .034 | 14.440 | .966 |
| | bi | 40.485 | 1 | 40.485 | 117.576 | .000 | .221 | 117.576 | 1.000 |
| Error | sa | 255.616 | 415 | .616 | | | | | |
| | ca | 182.859 | 415 | .441 | | | | | |
| | em | 224.909 | 415 | .542 | | | | | |
| | bi | 142.896 | 415 | .344 | | | | | |
| Total | sa | 3979.329 | 417 | | | | | | |
| | ca | 5928.058 | 417 | | | | | | |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------------|----|----------|-----|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| | em | 4225.444 | 417 | | | | | | |
| | bi | 5589.494 | 417 | | | | | | |
| Corrected Total | sa | 255.760 | 416 | | | | | | |
| | ca | 185.557 | 416 | | | | | | |
| | em | 232.734 | 416 | | | | | | |
| | bi | 183.381 | 416 | | | | | | |

a. R Squared = .001 (Adjusted R Squared = -.002)

b. Computed using alpha = .05

c. R Squared = .015 (Adjusted R Squared = .012)

d. R Squared = .034 (Adjusted R Squared = .031)

e. R Squared = .221 (Adjusted R Squared = .219)

Estimated Marginal Means

brq_manova

| Dependent Variable | brq_manova | Mean | Std. Error | 95% Confidence Interval | |
|--------------------|------------|-------|------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| | | | | Lower Bound | Upper Bound |
| sa | 0 | 2.942 | .104 | 2.737 | 3.146 |
| | 1 | 2.996 | .041 | 2.914 | 3.077 |
| ca | 0 | 3.509 | .088 | 3.336 | 3.682 |
| | 1 | 3.743 | .035 | 3.674 | 3.812 |
| em | 0 | 3.439 | .098 | 3.247 | 3.630 |
| | 1 | 3.040 | .039 | 2.964 | 3.116 |
| bi | 0 | 2.818 | .078 | 2.665 | 2.970 |
| | 1 | 3.725 | .031 | 3.664 | 3.785 |